

948

**MDEXXX.**

*Cum Privilegio.*

Lot

374

20710



## The Contents of this Booke.

- 1 He Table and Kalender for Psalmes and Lessons, with necessary Rules appertaining to the same.
- 2 An Almanacke.
- 3 Proper Psalmes and Lessons at morning and Euening prayer for Sundayes, and certaine Feasts and dayes.
- 4 The order how the Psalter is appointed to be read.
- 5 The Table for the order of Psalmes to bee sayd at Morning and Euening Prayer.
- 6 The order how the rest of holy Scripture is appointed to be read.
- 7 An Act for the Vniformitie of Common Prayer.
- 8 A Proclamation for the Authorizing of the same.
- 9 A Preface.
- 10 Of Ceremonies, why some be abolisbed, and some retained.
- 11 The order for Morning and Euening Prayer throughout the yeere.
- 12 The Letany.
- 13 The Collects, Epistles and Gospels, to be vsed at the Ministracion of the holy Communion throughout the yeere.
- 14 The order of the Ministracion of the holy Communion.
- 15 Baptisme both publike and priuate.
- 16 Confirmation, where also is a Catechisme for children.
- 17 Matrimonie.
- 18 Visitation of the sicke.
- 19 The Communion of the sicke.
- 20 Buriall.
- 21 The thankesgiuing of women after childbirth.
- 22 A Commination against sinners, with certaine prayers to be vsed diuers times in the Teere.

January.

*Bi 57.549\**

\*



5 Oct. 1908  
Harvard University,  
Child Memorial Library

Deposited in  
H. C. Library







January hath xxxj. dayes.

Psalmes.		Morning prayer.		Evening prayer.	
		1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.	1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.
1	Kalend.	Gen. 17	Rom. 8	Deut. 1	Col. 2
2	iii Ro.	Gen. 1	Barth. 1	Gen. 1	Rom. 1
3	iii Ro.	iii	iii	iii	iii
4	Pi. Ro.	iii	iii	iii	iii
5	Nomas.	iii	iii	iii	iii
6	iii Jo.	Epiphany.	Luc. 11	Jo. 1	Jo. 1
7	iii Jo.	Lucan.	Gen. 22	Rom. 2	Rom. 2
8	iii Jo.	iii	iii	iii	iii
9	iii Jo.	iii	iii	iii	iii
10	iii Jo.	iii	iii	iii	iii
11	iii Jo.	iii	iii	iii	iii
12	Pi. Jo.	Solin Aquat.	iii	iii	iii
13	Idus.	Philas.	iii	iii	iii
14	iii Jo.	Feb. 11.	iii	iii	iii
15	iii Jo.	iii	iii	iii	iii
16	iii Jo.	iii	iii	iii	iii
17	iii Jo.	iii	iii	iii	iii
18	iii Jo.	iii	iii	iii	iii
19	iii Jo.	iii	iii	iii	iii
20	iii Jo.	iii	iii	iii	iii
21	iii Jo.	iii	iii	iii	iii
22	iii Jo.	iii	iii	iii	iii
23	iii Jo.	iii	iii	iii	iii
24	iii Jo.	iii	iii	iii	iii
25	iii Jo.	iii	iii	iii	iii
26	iii Jo.	iii	iii	iii	iii
27	iii Jo.	iii	iii	iii	iii
28	iii Jo.	iii	iii	iii	iii
29	iii Jo.	iii	iii	iii	iii
30	iii Jo.	iii	iii	iii	iii
31	Pi. Jo.	iii	iii	iii	iii

February hath xxviii. dayes.

Psalmes.		Morning prayer.		Evening prayer.	
		1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.	1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.
1	Kalend.	Gen. 17	Rom. 8	Deut. 1	Col. 2
2	iii Ro.	Gen. 1	Barth. 1	Gen. 1	Rom. 1
3	iii Ro.	iii	iii	iii	iii
4	Pi. Ro.	iii	iii	iii	iii
5	Nomas.	iii	iii	iii	iii
6	iii Jo.	Epiphany.	Luc. 11	Jo. 1	Jo. 1
7	iii Jo.	Lucan.	Gen. 22	Rom. 2	Rom. 2
8	iii Jo.	iii	iii	iii	iii
9	iii Jo.	iii	iii	iii	iii
10	iii Jo.	iii	iii	iii	iii
11	iii Jo.	iii	iii	iii	iii
12	Pi. Jo.	Solin Pife.	iii	iii	iii
13	Idus.	Philas.	iii	iii	iii
14	iii Jo.	Feb. 11.	iii	iii	iii
15	iii Jo.	iii	iii	iii	iii
16	iii Jo.	iii	iii	iii	iii
17	iii Jo.	iii	iii	iii	iii
18	iii Jo.	iii	iii	iii	iii
19	iii Jo.	iii	iii	iii	iii
20	iii Jo.	iii	iii	iii	iii
21	iii Jo.	iii	iii	iii	iii
22	iii Jo.	iii	iii	iii	iii
23	iii Jo.	iii	iii	iii	iii
24	iii Jo.	iii	iii	iii	iii
25	iii Jo.	iii	iii	iii	iii
26	iii Jo.	iii	iii	iii	iii
27	iii Jo.	iii	iii	iii	iii
28	iii Jo.	iii	iii	iii	iii



March hath xxxj. dayes.

Psalmes.		Morning prayer.		Evening prayer.	
		1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.	1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.
1	Kalend.	Gen. 17	Rom. 8	Deut. 1	Col. 2
2	iii Ro.	Gen. 1	Barth. 1	Gen. 1	Rom. 1
3	iii Ro.	iii	iii	iii	iii
4	Pi. Ro.	iii	iii	iii	iii
5	Nomas.	iii	iii	iii	iii
6	iii Jo.	Epiphany.	Luc. 11	Jo. 1	Jo. 1
7	iii Jo.	Lucan.	Gen. 22	Rom. 2	Rom. 2
8	iii Jo.	iii	iii	iii	iii
9	iii Jo.	iii	iii	iii	iii
10	iii Jo.	iii	iii	iii	iii
11	iii Jo.	iii	iii	iii	iii
12	Pi. Jo.	Solin Arict.	iii	iii	iii
13	Idus.	Philas.	iii	iii	iii
14	iii Jo.	Feb. 11.	iii	iii	iii
15	iii Jo.	iii	iii	iii	iii
16	iii Jo.	iii	iii	iii	iii
17	iii Jo.	iii	iii	iii	iii
18	iii Jo.	iii	iii	iii	iii
19	iii Jo.	iii	iii	iii	iii
20	iii Jo.	iii	iii	iii	iii
21	iii Jo.	iii	iii	iii	iii
22	iii Jo.	iii	iii	iii	iii
23	iii Jo.	iii	iii	iii	iii
24	iii Jo.	iii	iii	iii	iii
25	iii Jo.	iii	iii	iii	iii
26	iii Jo.	iii	iii	iii	iii
27	iii Jo.	iii	iii	iii	iii
28	iii Jo.	iii	iii	iii	iii
29	iii Jo.	iii	iii	iii	iii
30	iii Jo.	iii	iii	iii	iii
31	Pi. Jo.	iii	iii	iii	iii

April hath xxx. dayes.

Psalmes.		Morning prayer.		Evening prayer.	
		1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.	1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.
1	Kalend.	Gen. 17	Rom. 8	Deut. 1	Col. 2
2	iii Ro.	Gen. 1	Barth. 1	Gen. 1	Rom. 1
3	iii Ro.	iii	iii	iii	iii
4	Pi. Ro.	iii	iii	iii	iii
5	Nomas.	iii	iii	iii	iii
6	iii Jo.	Epiphany.	Luc. 11	Jo. 1	Jo. 1
7	iii Jo.	Lucan.	Gen. 22	Rom. 2	Rom. 2
8	iii Jo.	iii	iii	iii	iii
9	iii Jo.	iii	iii	iii	iii
10	iii Jo.	iii	iii	iii	iii
11	iii Jo.	iii	iii	iii	iii
12	Pi. Jo.	Solin Taur.	iii	iii	iii
13	Idus.	Philas.	iii	iii	iii
14	iii Jo.	Feb. 11.	iii	iii	iii
15	iii Jo.	iii	iii	iii	iii
16	iii Jo.	iii	iii	iii	iii
17	iii Jo.	iii	iii	iii	iii
18	iii Jo.	iii	iii	iii	iii
19	iii Jo.	iii	iii	iii	iii
20	iii Jo.	iii	iii	iii	iii
21	iii Jo.	iii	iii	iii	iii
22	iii Jo.	iii	iii	iii	iii
23	iii Jo.	iii	iii	iii	iii
24	iii Jo.	iii	iii	iii	iii
25	iii Jo.	iii	iii	iii	iii
26	iii Jo.	iii	iii	iii	iii
27	iii Jo.	iii	iii	iii	iii
28	iii Jo.	iii	iii	iii	iii
29	iii Jo.	iii	iii	iii	iii
30	Pi. Jo.	iii	iii	iii	iii



May hath xxxj. dayes.

Plalmes. Morning prayer. Evening prayer. 1. L. 2. L. 3. L. 4. L.

Table for May containing feast days (Kalend, Idus, Nones), saints (St. Peter, St. Paul, etc.), and liturgical readings (Ecclesiastes, Psalms, etc.) with corresponding psalm numbers.

June hath xxx. dayes.

Plalmes. Morning prayer. Evening prayer. 1. L. 2. L. 3. L. 4. L.

Table for June containing feast days (Kalend, Idus, Nones), saints (St. John the Baptist, St. Peter, etc.), and liturgical readings (Ecclesiastes, Psalms, etc.) with corresponding psalm numbers.



July hath xxxi. dayes.

Plalmes. Morning prayer. Evening prayer. 1. L. 2. L. 3. L. 4. L.

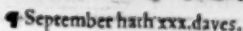
Table for July containing feast days (Kalend, Idus, Nones), saints (St. James, St. Peter, etc.), and liturgical readings (Ecclesiastes, Psalms, etc.) with corresponding psalm numbers.

August hath xxx. dayes.

Plalmes. Morning prayer. Evening prayer. 1. L. 2. L. 3. L. 4. L.

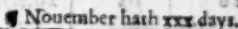
Table for August containing feast days (Kalend, Idus, Nones), saints (St. Lawrence, St. Peter, etc.), and liturgical readings (Ecclesiastes, Psalms, etc.) with corresponding psalm numbers.

Note that the 13. of Daniel, touching the history of Salsanna is to be read until these words: And King Assyria, &c.



¶ October hath xxxj. dayes.

Note that the 6. of Exodus is to be read the first of October morning prayer, unto these words, These be the heads, &c.



December hath xxxi. dayes.

¶ Note that the 46. Chapter of Ecclesiasticus is to be read into these words. After this he told, &c.



# An Almanacke for xliij. yeeres.

The yeere of our Lord.	The golden number.	Dominicall letter.	Seperuagesima.	The first day of Lent.	Easter day.	Rogation Sunday.	Ascension day.	Whitsun- day.	Aduent Sunday.
1629	rv	D	1. Febu.	18. Febu.	5. April	11. Pasi	14. Pasi	24. Pasi	29. Nou.
1630	rvt	E	24. Janu.	10.	28. March	ii	vi	rvt	rrviii
1631	rvii	B	6. Febu.	23.	10. April	rv	rix	rrix	rrvii
1632	rviii	A G	29. Janu.	15.	1.	vi	x	rr	2. Decem.
1633	rix	F	17. Febu.	6. March	21.	rvvi	xxx	9. June	i
1634	i	E	2. Febu.	19. Febu.	6.	xi	rv	25. Pasi	30. Nou.
1635	ii	D	25. Janu.	11. Febu.	March 29	iii	vii	rvii	rrix
1636	iii	C B	14. Febu.	2. March	April. 17.	xxii	rvvi	5. June	rrvi
1637	iiii	A	5.	22. Febu.	9.	xxiii	rviii	28. Pasi	3. Decem.
1638	v	G	21. Janu.	7.	25. March	29. April	iii	xiii	ii
1639	vi	F	10. Febu.	27.	14. April	19. Pasi	xxiii	2. June	i
1640	vii	E D	2.	19.	5.	x	xxiii	24. Pasi	29. Nou.
1641	viii	C	21. Febu.	10. March	25.	xxx	3. June	13. June	rrviii
1642	ix	B	6. Febu.	23. Febu.	10.	rv	19. Pasi	29. Pasi	rrvi
1643	x	A	29. Janu.	15.	2.	vii	xi	xxi	5. Decem.
1644	xi	G F	18. Febu.	6. March	21.	rvvi	xxx	9. June	i
1645	xii	E	2.	19. Febu.	6.	xi	rv	25. Pasi	30. Nou.
1646	xiii	D	25. Janu.	11.	29. March	iii	vii	rvii	rrix
1647	xiiii	C	14. Febu.	2. March	18. April	xxiii	rvvi	6. June	rrviii
1648	rv	B A	30. Janu.	16. Febu.	2.	vii	xi	21. Pasi	3. Decem.
1649	rvt	G	21.	7.	25. March	29. April	iii	xiii	ii
1650	rvii	F	10. Febu.	27. Febu.	14. April	19. Pasi	xxiii	2. June	i
1651	rviii	E	26. Janu.	12.	30. March	iii	viii	18. Pasi	30. Nou.
1652	rix	D C	15. Febu.	3. March	18. April	xxiii	rvvi	6. June	rrviii
1653	i	B	6.	23. Febu.	10.	rv	rix	29. Pasi	rrvii
1654	ii	A	22. Janu.	8.	26. March	30. April	iiii	xiiii	3. Decem.
1655	iii	G	11. Febu.	28.	15. April	20. Pasi	xxiii	3. June	ii
1656	iiii	F E	3.	10.	6.	xi	rv	25. Pasi	30. Nou.
1657	v	D	25. Janu.	11.	29. March	iii	vii	rvii	xxix
1658	vi	C	7. Febu.	24.	11. April	rvt	xx	rrx	rrviii
1659	vii	B	31. Janu.	16.	3.	viii	xii	xxii	rrvii
1660	viii	A G	19. Febu.	7. March	22.	xxvii	xxxi	10. June	2. Decem.
1661	ix	F	10. Febu.	27. Febu.	14.	xxix	xxiii	ii	i
1662	x	E	26. Janu.	12.	30. March	iii	viii	18. Pasi	30. Nou.
1663	xi	D	15. Febu.	4. March	19. April	xxiii	rvviii	7. June	rrix
1664	xii	C B	7. Febu.	24. Febu.	10.	rv	rix	29. Pasi	rrvii
1665	xiii	A	22. Janu.	8.	26. March	30. April	iiii	xiiii	3. Decem.
1666	xiiii	G	11. Febu.	28.	15. April	20. Pasi	xxiii	3. June	ii
1667	rv	F	3. Febu.	20.	7.	xii	rvt	26. Pasi	i
1668	rvt	E D	19. Janu.	5.	22. March	26. April	30. April	x	29. Nou.
1669	rvii	C	7. Febu.	24.	11. April	16. Pasi	20. Pasi	xxx	rrviii
1670	rviii	B	30. Janu.	16.	3.	viii	xii	xxii	rrvii

¶ Note that the supputation of the yeere of our Lord in the Church of England, beginneth the xxv day of March, the same day supposed to be the first day vpon which the world was created, & the day when Christ was conceived in the wombe of the Virgine Mary.

**¶ Proper Lessons to bee read for the first Lessons both at Morning and Evening Prayer on the Sundayes thorowout the yeere, and for some also the second Lessons.**

<i>Sundayes of Adams.</i>	<i>¶ Mattens.</i>	<i>¶ Evening.</i>	<i>¶ Lessons proper for Holy dayes.</i>		
The first.	Esai. v.	Esai. ii.	S. Andrew.	¶ Mattens.	¶ Evening.
ii.	xv.	xxii.	S. Tho. Apost.	Prover. xx.	Prover. xxi.
iii.	xxx.	xxii.	Nati. of Christ.	xxiii.	xxiii.
<i>Sundayes after Christmas.</i>			i. Lesson.	Esai. ix.	Esai. vii. God spake once again to Ahaz.
The first.	Esai. xxxvii.	Esai. xxxviii.	ii. Lesson.	Luke ii. vnto And vnto me good will.	Titus iii. The kindnesse and loue &c.
ii.	xi.	xiii.			
<i>Sundayes after the Epiphany.</i>					
The first.	Esai. xliii.	Esai. xli.	S. Steuen.		
ii.	li.	lii.	i. Lesson.	Prover. xxxviii.	Eccle. iii.
iii.	lv.	lvi.	ii. Lesson.	Actes vi. & vii. Steuen full of faith, &c. vnto And when xl. yeeres, &c.	Actes vii. And when xl. yeeres were &c. vnto Steuen full of the holy, &c.
iiii.	lvii.	lviii.			
v.	lix.	lxi.			
<i>Septuagesima.</i>	Genesis i.	Genesis ii.			
<i>Saxagesima.</i>	iii.	vi.			
<i>Quinquagesima.</i>	ix.	xii.			
<i>¶ Lent.</i>					
First Sunday.	Genesis xix.	Genesis xxii.			
ii.	xxvii.	xxxi.	Saint Iohn.		
iii.	xxxix.	xlii.	i. Lesson.	Eccle. v.	Eccle. vi.
iiii.	Genesis xliii.	Genesis xlv.	ii. Lesson.	Apocal. i.	Apoc. xxi.
v.	Exod. iii.	Exod. v.			
vi.	ix.	x.	Innocents day.	Iere. xxi. vnto Moreouer I heard Ephraim.	Wisedome. i.
<i>Easter day.</i>	Exod. xii.	Exod. xliii.			
i. Lesson.	Rom. vi.	Actes ii.	Circumcision	Genesis xvii.	Deut. x. And now Ihsael, vnto the end, Col. ii.
ii. Lesson.			i. Lesson.		
<i>Sundayes after Easter.</i>			ii. Lesson.		
The first.	Numb. xvi.	Numb. xxi.	Epiphany.	Rom. i.	Esai. xlix.
ii.	xxiii.	xxv.	i. Lesson.	Esai. lx.	Iohn ii. vnto
iii.	Deut. xiii.	Deut. v.	ii. Lesson.	Luk. 3. vnto, So he was supposed to be son of Ioseph.	After this he went to Capernaum.
iiii.	vi.	vii.			
v.	viii.	ix.			
<i>Sunday after Ascension day</i>	Deut. xii.	Deut. xii.			
<i>Whitsunday.</i>			Conuersion of S. Paul.		
i. Lesson.	Deut. xvi.	Wisedome i.	i. Lesson.	Wisedome v.	Wisedome vi.
ii. Lesson.	Actes x. Then Peter opened his mouth, &c.	Actes x. It was turned &c. vnto, After these.	ii. Lesson.	Actes xxi. vnto, They heard him.	Actes xvi.
<i>Trinity Sunday.</i>			Purification of Marie.	Wisedome ix.	Wisedome xii.
i. Lesson.	Genesis xviii.	Iosuah i.	S. Mathias.	Wisedome xix.	Eccle. i.
ii. Lesson.	March. iii.		Annunciation of Marie.	Eccle. ii.	Eccle. iii.
<i>Sundayes after Trinity.</i>					
First Sunday.	Iosuah x.	Iosuah xxi.	Wednesday before Easter.	Ofce. xiii.	Ofce. xiii.
ii.	Iudg. iii.	Iudg. v.	Thursday before Easter.	Daniel ix.	Iere. xxi.
iii.	i. Sam. ii.	i. Sam. xii.	Good Friday.	Genesis xxii.	Esai. lxi.
iiii.	i. Sam. xxi.	xv.	Easter Euen.	Zacharie ix.	Exodus xlii.
v.	ii. Sam. xii.	xx.			
vi.	xxii.	xxi.			
vii.	xxiii.	xxii.			
viii.	i. King. xxi.	i. Kings xvii.	Munday in Easter weeke.	Exod. xvi.	Exodus xvii.
ix.	xviii.	xix.	i. Lesson.	Marth. xxviii.	Actes iii.
x.	xxi.	xxii.	ii. Lesson.		
xi.	ii. King. v.	ii. Kings ix.	Tuesday in Easter weeke.	Exod. xx.	Exod. xxxii.
xii.	x.	xviii.	i. Lesson.	Luke 24. vnto, And behold, two of them,	i. Cor. xv.
xiii.	xx.	xxii.	ii. Lesson.		
xiiii.	Ieremie v.	Ieremie xxi.			
xv.	xxxv.	xxxvi.	Saint Marke.	Eccle. iiii.	Eccle. v.
xvi.	Ezech. ii.	Ezech. xliii.	Phil. & Iacob.	Eccle. vii.	Eccle. ix.
xvii.	xvi.	xvii.	Ascension day.	Deut. x.	ii. Kings ii.
xviii.	xx.	xxiii.	Munday in Whits. weeke.	Gene. ii. vnto These are the generations of Sem,	Num. xi. Gather vnto me, &c. vnto Moses and the Elders.
xix.	Daniel iii.	Daniel vi.	i. Lesson.	i. Cor. xii.	
xx.	Ioel ii.	Mich. vi.	ii. Lesson.		
xxi.	Abac. ii.	Proverbs i.			
xxii.	Proverb. ii.	iii.			
xxiii.	xi.	xii.			
xxiiii.	xiii.	xiii.			
xxv.	xv.	xvi.			
xxvi.	xvii.	xix.			

	<i>q Martini.</i>	<i>q Eusefong.</i>		<i>q Martini.</i>	<i>q Eusefong.</i>
Tuesday in Whirl. weeke.	i. Sam. xix. David came to Samuel &c.	Deut. xxx.	S. Bartholom.	Eccl. xxxv.	Eccl. xxxv.
S. Barnabe.	Eccl. x.	Eccl. xii.	S. Matthew.	xxxv	xxxvii
i. Lesson.	Agtes xiii.	Agtes xv. vnto	S. Michael.	xxxix	xlvi
ii. Lesson.		After certaine	S. Luke.	li	Tob. i.
		dayes.	Simon & Iude.	Iob xxxii. xxv.	Iob xlii.
S. Iohn Bapt.	Mala. iii.	Mala. iiiii.	All Sainces.	Wisd. iii. vnto.	Wisdome v.
i. Lesson.	Mat. xiii.	Matth. xiiii	i. Lesson.	Blessed is rather the &c.	vnto. His ielousie also.
ii. Lesson.		vnto. Whs Ie.		Heb. xii. xii.	
Saint Peter.	Eccl. xv.	Ius heard.	ii. Lesson.	Sainces by faith, vnto. If ye endure chaffening.	Apoc. xix. vnto. And I saw an Angel stand.
i. Lesson.	Agtes iii.	Eccl. xix.			
ii. Lesson.	Eccl. xxi.	Agtes iii.			
S. Iames.		Eccl. xxii.			

### q Proper Psalmes on certaine dayes.

	For Morning.	For Eueing.		For Morning.	For Eueing.
Christmas day }	Pfal. { xix. xlv. lxxv.	Pfal. { lxxix cx. cxxxii.	Ascension day }	Pfal. { lxxi. xlv. cxi.	Pfal. { xxxiii. lxxvii. cxxxii.
Easter day. }	Pfal. { ii. lxxii. cx.	Pfal. { cxlii. cxxxii. cxxxii.	Whitsunday. }	Pfal. { lxxviii. cxi.	Pfal. { cxlii. cxxxii.

### q The order how the Psalter is appointed to be read.

The Psalter shall be read thorow once every Moneth. And because that some moneths be longer then some other bee, it is thought good to make them even by this meane. To every moneth shall be appointed (as concerning this purpose) iust thurte dayes.

And because Ianuary and March haue one day aboue the sayd number, and February which is placed between them both, haue only xxviii. dayes: February shall borrow of either of the Moneths of Ianuary and March one day: and so the Psalter which shall be read in February, must begin at the last day of Ianuary, and end the first day of March.

And whereas May, Iuly, August, October and December haue xxxi. dayes apiece: it is ordered that the Psalmes shall be read the last day of the said moneths, which were read the day before, so that the Psalter may begin againe the first day of the next Moneth ensuing.

Now to know what Psalmes shall be read every day: looke in the Kalender the number that is appointed for the Psalmes, and then finde the same number in the Table placed at the end of the Kalender for that purpose: and vpon that number shall you see what Psalmes shall be said, at Morning and Eueing prayer.

And where the Cxix. Psalmes is diuided into xxii. portions, and is ouerlong to be read at one time: it is so ordered, that at one time shall not be read aboue foure or fiue of the said portions, as you shall perceiue to be noted in the said Table.

And here is also to be noted, that in the said Table and in all other partes of the Service, where any Psalmes are appointed, the number is expressed after the great English Bible, which from the ix. Psalmes, vnto the Cxlviii. Psalmes, following the diuision of the Hebrewes, doeth vary in number from the common Latine Translation.

### q The Table for the order of the Psalmes to bee said at Morning and Eueing Prayer.

q Morning Prayer.	q Eueing Prayer.
1. i. ii. iii. iiii. v.	vi. vii. viii.
2. ix. x.	ix. x. xxi.
3. xxi. xxi.	xxii.
4. xxi. xxi.	xxiii. xxiv.
5. xxv. xxvi.	xxv. xxvi. xxvii.
6. xxv. xxvi.	xxviii. xxix. xxx.
7. xxxi. xxxii.	xxxi.
8. xxxiii. xxxiv. xl.	xxxii. xxxiii.
9. xl. xli.	xxxiv. xxxv. xxxvi.
10. xli. xli.	xxxvii. xxxviii.
11. xli. xli.	xxxix. xl.
12. xli. xli.	xli. xli. xlii.
13. xlii.	xlii. xlii.
14. xlii. xlii.	xliii. xliii.
15. xlii. xlii. xlii.	xliii.
16. xlii. xlii. xlii.	xliiii. xliiii. xliiii. xliiii.
17. xlii. xlii. xlii.	xliiii.
18. xlii. xlii.	xliiii. xliiii.
19. xlii. xlii. xlii.	xliiii. xliiii. xliiii. xliiii.
20. xlii. xlii.	xliiii. xliiii. xliiii. xliiii.
21. xlii.	xliiii.
22. xlii.	xliiii. xliiii.
23. xlii. xlii. xlii.	xliiii. xliiii.
24. xlii. xlii. xlii.	xliiii. xliiii.
25. xlii. xlii.	xliiii. xliiii.
26. xlii. xlii.	xliiii. xliiii.
27. xlii. xlii. xlii. xlii. xlii.	xliiii. xliiii. xliiii. xliiii. xliiii.
28. xlii. xlii. xlii. xlii.	xliiii. xliiii. xliiii. xliiii.
29. xlii. xlii. xlii.	xliiii. xliiii.
30. xlii. xlii. xlii.	xliiii. xliiii. xliiii. xliiii.

### q The order how the rest of the holy Scripture (beside the Psalmes) is appointed to be read.

The Old Testament is appointed for the first Lessons at Morning and Eueing Prayer, and shall be read thorow every yeere once, except certaine Bookes and chapters which bee least edifying, and might best be spared, and therefore are left vnread.

The New Testament is appointed for the second Lessons at Morning and Eueing prayer, and shall be read our orderly every yeere thrise, beside the Epistles and Gospels: except the Revelation, out of the which there be onely certaine Lessons appointed vpon diuers proper Feasts. And to know what Lessons shall be read every day: Find the day of the Moneth in the Kalender going before, and there ye shall perceiue the Books and Chapters that shall be read for the Lessons both at Morning and Eueing prayer. And here is to be noted, that whensoever there be any proper Psalmes or Lessons appointed for the Sundayes, or for any Feast moueable or vnmoueable: then the Psalmes and Lessons appointed in the Kalender, shall be omitted for that time. Ye must note also that the Collect, Epistle, and Gospel, appointed for the Sunday, shall serue all the weeke after, except there fall some feast that hath his proper.

When the yeeres of our Lord may bee diuided into foure euen parts, which is every fourth yeere: then the Sunday letter leapeih, and that yeere the Psalmes and Lessons which serue for the xxiiij. day of February, shall be read againe the day following, except it be Sunday, which hath proper Lessons of the Old Testament appointed in the Table seruing to that purpose. Also, wheresoever the beginning of any Lesson, Epistle, or Gospel is not expressed: there ye must begin at the beginning of the Chapter. And, wheresoever is not expressed how far shall be read: there ye shall read to the end of the Chapter. Item, to often as the first Chapter of S. Matthew, is read either for Lesson or Gospel, ye shall begin the same at verie xviij. Now the birth of Iesus Christ was, &c. And the third Chapter of Saint Lukes Gospel shall be read vnto the middle of verie xxiij. Being as men supposed the same of Ioseph, &c.



# An Act for the Vniformitie of Common Prayer, and Seruice in the Church, and Administration of the SACRAMENTS.

**W**HERE at the death of our late Soueraigne King Edward the first, there remained one vniforme order of Common Seruice and Prayer, and of the Administration of Sacraments, Rites, and Ceremonies in the Church of England, which was set forth in one Booke, intituled, The Booke of Common prayer, and Administration of Sacraments, and other Rites and Ceremonies in the Church of England, authorized by Act of Parliament, gotten in the fifth and sixth yeeres of our said late Soueraigne King Edward the first, intituled, An Act for the Vniformity of Common Prayer, and Administration of the Sacraments: the which was repealed and taken away by Act of Parliament, in the first yeere of the reign of our late Soueraigne Lady Queene Mary, to the great decay of the due honour of God, and discomfite to the professors of the Truth of Christs Religion.

Be it therefore enacted by the authority of this present Parliament, That the said Statute of repeale, and euery thing therein contained, onely concerning the said Booke, and the Seruice, Administration of Sacraments, Rites, and Ceremonies, contained, or appointed, in, or by the said Booke, shall be void and of none effect, from, and after the Feast of the Nativity of S. Iohn Baptist next comming. And that the said Booke, with the order of Seruice, and of the Administration of Sacraments, Rites, and Ceremonies, with the alteration and additions therein added, and appointed by this Statute, shall stand, and bee, from, and after the said Feast of the Nativity of S. Iohn Baptist, in full force and effect, according to the tenour and effect of this Statute: any thing in the foresaid Statute of repeale to the contrary notwithstanding.

And further bee it enacted by the Quenees Highnesse, with the assent of the Lordes and Commons of this present Parliament, assembled, and by the authority of the same, that all and singular Ministers in any Cathedral, or Parish Church, or other place with in this Realme of England, Wales, and the Marches of the same, or other the Quenees Dominions, shall from and after the feast of the Nativity of S. Iohn Baptist next comming, be bounden to say and vse the Patterns, Cuenlong, celebration of the Lords Supper, and Administration of each of the Sacraments, and all other Common and Open prayer, in such order and forme as is mentioned in the said Booke, so authorized by Parliament in the said first and sixth yeere of the Reigne of R. Edward the first, with one alteration or addition of certaine Lessons to be done on every Sunday in the yeere, and the forme of the Letany altered and corrected, and two sentences onely added in the deliuerie of the Sacrament to the Communicants, and none other, or otherwise. And that if any manner of Parson, Vicar, or other whatsoever Minister, that ought or should say or say Common prayer mentioned in the said Booke, or minister the Sacraments, from and after the Feast of the Nativity of S. Iohn Baptist next comming, refuse to vse the said Common prayers, or to minister the Sacraments in such Cathedral or Parish Church, or other places, as he should vse to minister the same, in such order and forme as they be mentioned and set forth in the said Booke, or shall wilfully or obstinately (standing in the same) vse any other Rite, Ceremony, Order, Forme, or manner of celebrating of the Lords Supper, openly or priuily, or Patterns, Cuenlong, Administration of the Sacraments, or other open Prayers, then is mentioned and set forth in the said Booke (Open prayer in and thoroughout this A. S. is meant that Prayer which is for other to come vnto or heare either in common Churches or priuate Chappels, or Oratories, commonly called, The Service of the Church) or shall Preach, declare, or speake any thing in the derogation, or depauiing of the said Booke, or any thing therein contained, or of any part thereof, and shall be thereof lawfully convicted, according to the

Laws of this Realme, by verdict of twelve men, or by his owne confession, or by the notations evidence of the fact: shall lose and forfeit to the Quenees Highnesse, her Heires and Successors, for his first offence the profit of all his Spirituall Benefices or Promotions, continuing, or arising in one whole yeere next after his conviction: And also that the person so convicted, shall for the same offence suffer imprisonment by the space of six moneths, without Baile or Mainprise. And if any such person, once convicted of any offence concerning the premises, shall after his first conviction either offend, and bee thereof, in forme aforesaid, lawfully convicted: that then the same person shall for his second offence suffer imprisonment by the space of one whole yeere, and also shall therefore bee depriued ipso facto of all his Spirituall promotions. And that it shall bee lawfull to all Patrons or Donours of all and singular the same Spirituall Promotions, or of any of them, to present or collate to the same, as though the person or persons so offending were dead. And that if any such person or persons, after hee shall be those convicted in forme aforesaid, shall offend against any of the premises the third time, and shall be thereof, in forme aforesaid, lawfully convicted: that then the person so offending, and convicted the third time, shall bee depriued ipso facto of all his Spirituall promotions, and also shall suffer imprisonment during his life.

And if the person that shall offend, and bee convicted in forme aforesaid, concerning any of the premises, shall not be Beneficed, nor haue any Spirituall promotion: that then the same person so offending, and convicted, shall for the first offence suffer imprisonment during one whole yeere next after his said conviction, without Baile or Mainprise. And if any such person, not having any Spirituall promotion, after his first conviction, shall either offend any thing concerning the premises, and shall, in forme aforesaid, be thereof lawfully convicted: that then the same person shall, for his second offence, suffer imprisonment during his life.

And it is ordeined and enacted by the aforesaid aforesaid, that if any person or persons whatsoever, after the said feast of the Nativity of S. Iohn Baptist next comming, shall in any Enterlopes, Playes, Songs, Rimes, or by other open wayes, declare or speake any thing in the derogation, depauiing, or depising of the same Booke, or of any thing therein contained, or of any part thereof, or shall by open fact, deed, or by open treating, compell, or cause, or otherwise procure, or maintaine any Parson, Vicar, or other Minister, in any Cathedral or Parish Church, or in Chappell, or in any other place, to sing, or say any Common and Open prayer, or to minister any Sacrament, or otherwise, or in any other manner and forme then is mentioned in the said Booke, or that by any of the said means, shall unlawfully inuade or by any Parson, Vicar, or other Minister, in any Cathedral or Parish Church, Chappell, or any other place, to sing or say Common and Open prayer, or to minister the Sacraments, or any of them in such manner and forme as is mentioned in the said Booke: that then euery such person, being thereof lawfully convicted in forme aforesaid, shall forfeit to the Quene our Soueraigne Lady, her heires and Successors, for the first offence an hundred markes. And if any person or persons, being once convicted of any such offence, either offend against any of the last recited offences, and shall in forme aforesaid, be thereof lawfully convicted: that then the same person so offending and convicted, shall for the second offence forfeit to the Quene our Soueraigne Lady, her heires and Successors four hundred markes. And if any person, after hee, in forme aforesaid shall haue bene twice convicted of any offence concerning any of the last recited offences, shall offend the third time, and be thereof, in forme aforesaid, lawfully convicted: that then euery person so offending and convicted, shall for his third offence forfeit to our Soueraigne Lady the Quene all his goods and chattels, and shall suffer imprisonment during his life. And if any person or persons, that for his first offence concerning the premises, shall bee convicted in forme aforesaid, doe not pay the summe to bee payde by vertue of his conviction, in such manner and forme as the same

## An Acte for the Vniformitie of Common Prayer.

ought to be payed, within six weekes next after his conviction: that then every person, so convicted, and so not paying the same, shall for the same first offence, in steed of the said summe, suffer imprisonment by the space of six monthes, without baile or mainprie. And if any person or persons that for his second offence, concerning the premises, shall be convicted in forme aforesaid, doe not pay the said summe to bee payed by vertue of his conviction and this Statute in such manner and forme as the same ought to be payed, within six weekes next after his said second conviction: that then every person so convicted, and not paying the same, shall for the same second offence in the stead of the said summe suffer imprisonment during twelve monthes without baile or mainprie. And that from and after the said feast of the Nativite of S. Iohn Baptist next coming, all and every person and persons inhabiting within this Realme, or any other the Queenes Majesties dominions, shall religiously and faithfully, having no lawfull or reasonable excuse to bee absent, endeavour themselves to resort to their Parish Church or chappell accustomed, or upon reasonable let thereof, to some usual place, where Common prayer and such Service of God shall be used in such time of let, upon every Sunday, and other dayes ordained and used to be kept as holy dayes: and then and there to abide orderly and soberly, during the time of Common prayer, preachings, or other Service of God, there to bee used and ministered, upon paine of punishment by the censures of the Church: and also upon paine that every person so offending, shall forfeit for every such offence twelvethe pence to bee levied by the Churchwardens of the Parish where such offence shall be done, to the use of the poore of the same Parish, of the goods, lands, and tenements of such offender by way of distress. And for due execution hereof, the Queenes most excellent Majestie, the Lords temporall, and all the Commons in this present Parliament assembled, both in Gods Name earnestly require and charge all the Archbishops, Bishops, and other Ordinaries, that they shall endeavour themselves to the uttermost of their knowledges, that the due and true execution thereof may be had throughout their Diocesse, and Charges, as they will answer before God, for such evils and plagues wherewith Almighty God may justly punish his people for neglecting his good and wholesome Lawes. And for the authority in this behalf, be it further enacted by the authority aforesaid, That all and singular the same Archbishops, Bishops, and all other their officers exercising Ecclesiasticall Jurisdiction, as well in place exempt as not exempt, within their Diocesse, shall have full power and authority by this Acte, to reforme, correct, and punish by censures of the Church, all and singular persons, which shall offend within any their Jurisdictions or Diocesse, after the said feast of the Nativite of S. Iohn Baptist next coming, against this Act and Statute: any other Law, Statute, privilege, libertie or prescription heretofore made, had, or suffered to the contrary notwithstanding.

And it is ordeined, and enacted by the authority aforesaid, That all and every Iustices of Oyer and Determiner, or Iustices of Assise, shall have full power and authority in every of their open and generall Sessions, to enquire, heare, and determine all, and all manner of offences that shall bee committed or done contrary to any article contained in this present Acte, within the limits of the Commission to them directed, and to make Process for the execution of the same, as they may doe against any person being indicted before them of trespass, or lawfully committed thereof.

Should also, and bee it enacted by the authority aforesaid, That all and every Archbishop, and Bishop, shall or may at all times and times, at his libertie and pleasure, come and associate himselfe, by vertue of this Acte, to the said Iustices of Oyer and Determiner, or to the said Iustices of Assise, at every of the said open and generall Sessions to be holden in any place within his Diocesse, for and to the enquiry, hearing and determining of the offences aforesaid.

Should also, and be it enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That the Bookes concerning the said Service, shall at the costs and charges of the Parishioners of every Parish and Cathedral Church be attained and gotten before

the said feast of the Nativite of S. Iohn Baptist next following: and that all such Services and Cathedral Churches, or other places where the said Bookes shall be attained and gotten before the said feast of the Nativite of S. Iohn Baptist, shall within three weekes next after the said Bookes be attained and gotten, set the said Service, and put the same in use according to this Act.

And bee it further enacted by the authority aforesaid, That no person or persons shall bee at any time hereafter impeached, or otherwise molested, of, or for any the offences above mentioned, hereafter to be committed or done contrary to this Act, whilste hee or they is offending, he thereof indicted at the next generall Sessions to bee holden before any such Iustices of Oyer and Determiner, or Iustices of Assise, next after any offence committed or done contrary to the tenor of this Acte.

Should also, and be it ordeined and enacted by the authority aforesaid, that all and singular Lords of the Parliament, for the third offence above mentioned shall be tried by their Peeres.

Should also, and bee it ordeined and enacted by the authority aforesaid, that the Bishop of London, and all other Bishops, Bailiffs, and other head-officers, of all and singular cities, boroughs and townes corporate, within this Realme, Wales, and the marches of the same, to the which Iustices of Assise doe not commonly repair, shall have full power and authority, by vertue of this Acte, to enquire, heare and determine the offences above said, and every of them yearly within fifteen dayes after the feast of Easter and Saint Michael the Archangel, in like manner and forme as Iustices of Assise, and Oyer and Determiner may doe.

Should also, and bee it ordeined and enacted by the authority aforesaid, that all and singular Archbishops and Bishops, and every of their Chancelors, Commissioners, Archdeacons, and other Ordinaries, having any peculiar Ecclesiasticall Jurisdiction, shall have full power and authority, by vertue of this Act, as well to enquire in their visitation, Synodes, or elsewhere within their Jurisdiction, at any other time and place, to take accusations, and informations of all and every the things above mentioned, done, committed, or perpetrated within the limits of their Jurisdiction, and authority, and to punish the same by admonition, excommunication, sequestration or degradation, or other censures or processes in like forme as heretofore hath bene used in like cases by the Queenes Ecclesiasticall Lawes.

Should also, and bee it enacted, that whosoever person offending in the premises, shall for the first offence receive punishment of the Ordinary, having a testimoniall thereof under the said Ordinaries seal, shall not for the same offence felonious bee convicted before the Iustices: and likewise receiving for the said first offence punishment by the Iustices, hee shall not for the same offence felonious receive punishment of the Ordinary: any thing contained in this Act to the contrary notwithstanding.

Should also, and be it enacted, that such ornaments of the Church, and of the ministers thereof shall bee retained, and by in use, as was in this Church of England by the authority of Parliament in the second yere of the reign of King Edward the first, until other order shall be therein taken by authority of the Queenes Majestie, with the advice of her Commissioners, appointed and authorized under the great Seale of England, for causes Ecclesiasticall, or of the Metropolitane of this Realme. And also that if there shall happen any contempt or irreverence to be used in the Ceremonies or rites of the Church, by the misusing of the orders appointed in this Book: the Queenes Majestie may by the like advice of the said Commissioners, or Metropolitane, ordaine and publish such further Ceremonies or Rites, as may bee most for the advancement of Gods glory, the edifying of his Church, and the due reverence of Christs holy mysteries and Sacraments.

And be it further enacted by the authority aforesaid, that all Lawes, Statutes, and ordinances wherein or whereby any other Service, administration of Sacraments, or common prayer is limited, established, or set forth to be used within this Realme, or any other the Queenes Dominions and Countreys, shall from henceforth utterly be void, and of none effect.

By the King.

A Proclamation for the authorizing of an  
vniformity of the Booke of Common Prayer to be  
vsed thorowout the Realme.



Although it cannot be unknown to Our Subjects by the former Declarations We have published, what Our purposes and proceedings have been in matters of Religion since Our coming to this Crowne: Yet the same being now by Us reduced to a settled forme, We gave occasion to repeat somewhat of that which hath passed: And now at Our very first entry into the Realme, being entertained and importuned with Informations of sundry Ministers, complaining of the errors and imperfections of the Church here, as well in matters of Doctrine, as of Discipline: Although We had no reason to presume that things were so farre amiss, as was pretended, because We had seen the Kingdom under that forme of Religion which by Law was established in the dayes of the late Queene of famous memory, blessed with a peace and prosperity, both extraordinary and of many yeeres continuance (a strong evidence that God was therewith well pleased,) Yet because the importunity of the Complainers was great, their assertions vehement, and the state wherewith the same did seeme to be accompanied, very specious: We were moued thereby to make it Our occasion to discharge that duty which is the chiefest of all Kingly duties: That is, to settle the affaires of Religion, and the seruice of God before their eyes. Which, whilst We were in hand to doe, as the contagion of the sickness reigning in Our Citie of London and other places, would permit an assembly of persons meete for that purpose; Some of those who mistook the state of Religion here established, presenting many of Our Intents then our selves gave them cause to doe, and transported with humours, began such proceedings, as did rather raise a scandal in the Church, then take order away. For both they used formes of publique seruice of God not here allowed, held assemblies without Authority, and did other things carrying a very apparent shew of Sedition, more then of Zeale: Whom We restrained by a former Proclamation in the moneth of October last, and gave intimation of the Conference We intended to be had with as much speed as conveniently could bee, for the ordering of those things of the Church, which accordingly followed in the moneth of January last at our House of Hampton Court: where before Our selfe, and Our Privie Council were assembled many of the greatest Bishops and Prelates of the Realme, and many other learned men, as well of those who were sensible to the state of the Church established, as of those that dissented. Among whom, what Our paines were, what Our patience in hearing and replying, and what the indifferencie and wisdom of Our Iudgement in determining, We leave to the report of those who heard the same, contenting our selfe with the sinceritie of Our owne heart therein. But We cannot conceale, that the success of that Conference was such, as happened to many other things, which moving great expectation before they were entered into, in their issue produced small effects. For We found mightie and vehement Informations supported with so weak and slender proofes, as it appeared unto Us and our Council, that there was no cause why any change should have bene at all in that which was most impugned, the Booke of Common Prayer, containing the forme of the publique seruice of God here established, neither in the doctrine which appeared to be sincere, nor in the formes and Rites which were instituted out of the practise of the Primitive Church. Notwithstanding, We thought meete, with consent of the Bishops and other

learned men there present, That some small things might rather be explained then changed, not that the same might not very well have bene borne with by men, who would have made a reasonable consideration of them: but for that in a matter concerning the seruice of God, We were wile, as rather to leave, than the publique forme thereof should bee taken awaie solely from blame, but from suspicion, so as neither the common Adversary should have advantage to wrest ought therein contained, to other sense then the Church of England intended, nor any troublesome or ignorant person of this Church be able to take the least occasion of caull against it: And for that purpose gave forth Our Commission under Our great Seale of England, to the Archbishop of Canterbury and others, according to the forme which the Lawes of this Realme in like case prescribe to bee used, to make the said Explanation, and to cause the whole Booke of Common Prayer, with the same Explanations, to bee newly printed. Which being now done, and established aucthoritatively as a better sort, although We doubt not, but all Our Subjects both Ministers and others, will receive the same with such reverence as appertaineth, and conform themselves thereunto every man in that which him concerneth: Yet have We thought it necessary, to make known by Proclamation Our authorizing of the same. And to require and intyse all men, as well Ecclesiasticall as Temporal, to conform themselves unto it, and to the practise thereof, as the only publique forme of seruice of God, established and allowed to be in this Realme. And the rather, for that all the learned men who were there present, as well of the Bishops as others, promised their conformity in the practise of it, only making due to Us, that some few might bee borne with for a time.

Wherfore We require all Archbishops, Bishops, and all other publique Ministers, as well Ecclesiasticall as Chull, to doe their duties in causing the same to bee obeyed, and in punishing the offenders according to the Lawes of the Realme heretofore established, for the authorizing of the said Booke of Common Prayer. And We think it also necessary, that the said Archbishops and Bishops, doe each of them in his Province and Diocese, take order, that every Parson doe procure to themselves within fourteen dayes after this date, one of the said Booke to be explained. And last of all, We doe admonish all men, that hereafter they shall not expect nor attempt any further alteration in the Common and publique forme of Gods seruice, from this which is now established, as the only publique way to any to performe, that Our owne Iudgement having determined in a matter of this weight, shall bee swayed to alteration by the frivolous suggestions of any light spirit: neither are We ignorant of the inconveniences that doe arise in Government, by admitting innovation in things once settled by measure deliberation: And how necessary it is to bee constant in the upholding of the publique determinations of States, for that such is the unquietness and unsteadfastness of some dispositions, altering every yeere new fashions of things, as, if they should bee followed in their continuance, would make all actions of States ridiculous and contemptible: whereas the steadfast maintaining of things by good aucthoritie established, is the weale of all Common-wealths.

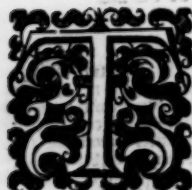
Given at Our Palace of Westminster, the 5. day of March, in the first yeere of Our reigne of England France and Ireland, and of Scotland the seven and thirtieth.

God save the King.





## THE PREFACE.



Here was neuer any thing by the wit of man so well deuised, or so sure established, which in continuance of time hath not bene corrupted, as (among other things) it may plainly appeare by the Common prayers in the Church, commonly called, Diuine Seruice. The first originall and ground whereof, if a man would search out by the ancient Fathers, he shall finde that the same was not ordained, but of a good purpose, and for a great advancement of godlinesse. For they so ordered the matter, that all the whole Bible (or the greatest part thereof) should bee read ouer once every yeere, intending thereby that the Clergie, and especially such as were Ministers of the Congregation, should (by often reading and meditation of Gods word) be stirred vp to godlinesse themselves, and bee more able to exhort others by wholesome doctrine, and to confute them that were aduersaries to the truth. And further, that the people by daily hearing of holy Scripture read in the Church, should continually profit more and more in the knowledge of God, and be the more inflamed with the loue of his true religion. But these many yeeres passed, this godly and decent order of the ancient Fathers hath been so altered, broken, and neglected, by planting in vncertaine stories, legends, responses, verses, vaine repetitions, commemorations, and synodals, that commonly when any booke of the Bible was begun, before three or foure Chapters were read out, all the rest were vnread. And in this sort the booke of Iliad was begun in Aduent, and the booke of Genesis in Septuagesima: but they were onely begun, and neuer read thorow. After like sort were other bookes of holy Scripture vied. And moreover, whereas S. Paul would haue such language spoken to the people in the Church, as they might vnderstand, and haue profit by hearing the same: the Seruice in this Church of England (these many yeeres) hath bene read in Latine to the people, which they vnderstand not: so that they haue heard with their eares onely, and their heart, spirit, and minde haue not bene edified thereby.

And furthermore, notwithstanding that the ancient Fathers haue diuided the Psalmes into ten portions, whereof euery one was called a *Nesmen*: now of late time a few of them haue bene daily said, and often repeated, and the rest vterly omitted.

Moreover, the number and hardnesse of the rules called the *Pye*, and the manifold changings of the Seruice, was the cause, that to turne the booke onely, was so hard and intricate a matter, that many times there was more businesse to find out what should be read, then to read it when it was found out. These inconueniences therefore considered, heere is set forth such an order whereby the same shall be redressed. And for a readinesse in this matter, here is drawne out a Kalender for that purpose, which is plaine and easie to be vnderstood, wherein (so much as may be) the reading of holy Scriptures is so set forth that all things shall be done in order, without breaking one piece thereof from another. For this cause be cut off Antheims, Responses, Invitatories, and such like things as did breake the continuall course of the reading of the Scripture. Yet, because there is no remedy, but that of necessity there must bee some rules: therefore certaine rules are heere set forth, which as they bee few in number, so they bee plaine and

easie to be vnderstood. So that here you haue an order for prayer (as touching the reading of holy Scripture) much agreeable to the minde and purpose of the old Fathers, and a great deale more profitable and commodious, then that which of late was vied. It is more profitable because there are left out many things, whereof some be vaine, some vncertaine, some vaine and superstitious, and nothing is ordained to be read, but the very pure word of God, the holy Scriptures, or that which is evidently grounded vpon the same, and that in such a language and order, as is most easie and plaine, for the vnderstanding both of the readers and hearers. It is also more commodious, both for the shortnesse thereof, and for the plainnesse of the order, and for that the rules be few and easie. Further more, by this order the Curates shall need none other bookes for their publick seruice, but this booke and the Bible: by the meanes whereof the people shall not bee at so great charges for bookes, as in times past they haue bene. And where heretofore there hath bene great diuersity in saying and singing in Churches within this Realme, some following Salisbury vñ, some Hereford vñ, some the vñ of Bangor, some of Yorke, and some of Lincolne: now from henceforth all the whole Realme shall haue but one vñ. And if any will iudge this way more painfull, because that all things must be read vpon the booke, whereas before by reason of so often repetition, they could say many things by heart: if these men will weigh their labour with the profit and knowledge which daily they shall obtaine by reading vpon the booke, they will not refuse the paines, in consideration of the great profite that shall eniue thereof.

And forasmuch as nothing can almost be so plainly set forth, but doubts may arise in the vñ and practise of the same: to appeale all such diuersity (if any arise) and for the resolution of all doubts concerning the manner how to vñ stand, doe, and execute the things contained in this booke: the parties that do doubt, or diuersly take any thing, shall alway resort to the Bishop of the Diocesse, who by his discretion shall take order for the quieting and appeasing of the same, so that the same order be not contrary to any thing contained in this booke. And if the Bishop of the Diocesse be in doubt, then he may send for the resolution thereof vnto the Archbishop.

*Though it be appointed in the afore-written Preface, that all things shall be read and sung in the Church in the English tongue, to the ende that the Congregation may be thereby edified: yet it is not meant, but when men say Morning and Evening prayer primarily, they may say the same in any language that they themselves doe vnderstand.*

*And all Priests and Deacons shall be bound to say daily the Morning and Evening prayer, either primarily or secondly, except they bee let by preaching, studying of Divinity, or by some other urgent cause.*

*And the Curate that ministereth in euery Parish Church or Chappell, being at home, and not being otherwise reasonably letted, shall say the same in the Parish Church or Chappell where he ministereth, and shall tell a Bell sheweth a convenient time before hee begin; that such as bee disposed, may come to heare Gods word, and to pray with him.*



## OF CEREMONIES, WHY SOME be abolished, and some retained.



Such Ceremonies as be used in the Church, and have had their beginning by the institution of man: some at the first were of godly intent and purpose devised, and yet we long since turned to vanitie and superstition: some entered into the Church by unchristianish devotion, and such we regard as idle without knowledge, and so because they were looked at in the beginning, they grew daily to more and more abuses, which not onely for their disposition abhorred, but also because they have much blinded the people, and obscured the glory of God, are worthy to be cut away, and cleane rejected. Other there be, which although they have become devised by man, yet it is thought good to retain them still, as well for a decent order in the Church, as for the which they were first devised, as because they pertain to edification, whereunto all things done in the Church (as the Apostles teacheth) ought to be referred. And although the keeping or omitting of a Ceremony in this sort considered, is but a small thing: yet the wilfull and contemptuous transgression, and breaking of a common order and discipline, is no small offence before God.

Let all things be done among you, saith Saint Paul, in a seemly and due order. The appointment of the which order pertaineth not to private men: therefore no man ought to take in hand, nor presume to appoint or alter any publicke or common order in Christs Church, except he be lawfully called and authorized thereto.

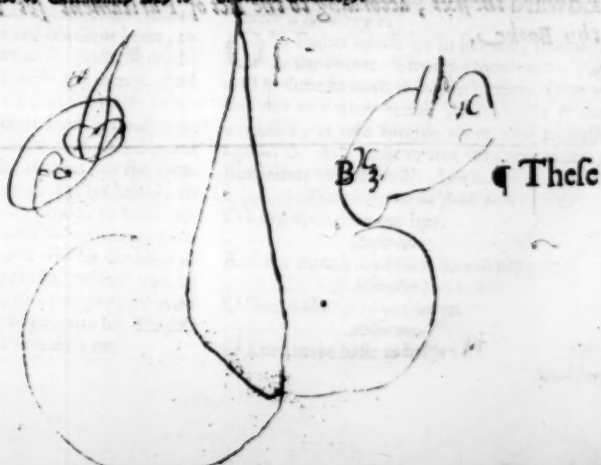
And whereas in this our time, the mindes of men are so divers, that some thinke it a great matter of conscience, to depart from a piece of the least of their Ceremonies, they be so addicted to their old Customes: and againe on the other side, some bee so new fangled, that they would immove all things, and so desire to hold, that nothing can live therein but that is new: it is thus thought expedient, not so much to have respect how to please and satisfie either of these parties, as how to please God, and profit them both. And yet lest any man should be offended, whom good reason might satisfie, here be certaine causes remembred why some of the accustomed Ceremonies be put away, and some retained and kept still.

Some are put away, because the great excess and multitude of them hath increased in these latter daies, that the burden of them was intolerable, whereof Saint Augustine in his time complained, that they were grown to such a number, that the estate of Christian people was in worse case, concerning that matter, then were the Jewes. And he considered, that such as are burdened should be taken away, as time would serve quietly to doe it. But howe would Saint Augustine have said, if he had seene the Ceremonies of late daies used among vs, to what extent the multitude used in his time was not to be compared. This our excessive multitude of Ceremonies was so

great, and many of them so dark, that they did more confound and darken, then declare and set forth Christs benefits unto vs.

And besides this, Christs Gospel is not a Ceremoniall Law (as much of Moses Law was) but it is a Religion to serve God, not in bondage of the figure or shadow, but in the freedome of the Spirit, being content onely with those ceremonies, which doe serve to a decent order, and godly discipline, and such as be apt to stirre up the dull minde of man, to the remembrance of his duty to God, by some notable and speciall significations, whereby he might be stirred.

Furthermore, the most weighty cause of the abolishing of certaine Ceremonies was, that they were so farre abused, partly by the superstitious blindness of the rude and unlearned, and partly by the uncharitable assurance of such as sought more their owne lustre, then the glory of God, that the abuses could not well be taken away, the thing remaining still. But now as concerning those persons, which peradventure will bee offended, for that some of the old Ceremonies are retained still: if they consider that without some Ceremonies, it is not possible to keepe any order, or quiet discipline in the Church, they shall easily perceive that cause to reforme their iudgements. And if they thinke much that any of the old doe remaine, and would rather have all denied anew: then such men, granting some Ceremonies convenient to bee had, surely where the old may bee well used, they cannot reasonably reprove the same, onely for their age, without betraying of their owne folly. For in such a case, they ought rather to have reverence unto them for their antiquitie, if they will declare themselves to bee more iudicious of civill and common, then of immutations and newfanglednes, which (as much as may bee, with the true setting forth of Christs religion) is alwayes to be elsewhere. Furthermore, they shall have no iust cause with the Ceremonies referred to be offended. For as those be taken away which have most abused, and his burden mens consciences, without any cause: so the other that remaine, are retained for a discipline and order, which (upon iust causes) may be altered and changed, and therefore are not to be esteemed equall with Gods Law. And moreover, they be neither darke nor dumbe Ceremonies, but are so let forth, that every man may understand what they doe mean, and to what use they doe serve. So that it is not like, that they in time to come, should be abused, as other have bene. And in this our daies we command no other Nations, nor prescribe any thing but to our owne people onely. For we thinke it convenient, that every Countrey should use such Ceremonies, as they shall thinke best to the setting forth of Gods honour and glory, and to the reuiving of the people to a most perfect and godly living, without error or superstition: And that they should put away other things, which from time to time they perceive to be most abused, as in many occasions it often chanceth vnder, in diuers Countreys.



¶ These to be observed for Holy-  
daies, and none other.

**T**hat is to say: All Sundayes in the yeere.  
The dayes of the feasts of the Circumcision  
of our Lord Iesus Christ.

Of the Epiphanie.  
Of the Purification of the blessed Virgine.  
Of Saint *Matthias* the Apostle.  
Of the Annunciation of the blessed Virgine.  
Of Saint *Marke* the Evangelist.  
Of Saint *Philip* and *Jacob* the Apostles.  
Of the Ascension of our Lord Iesus Christ.  
Of the Natiuitie of Saint *Iohn Baptist*.  
Of Saint *Peter* the Apostle.  
Of Saint *James* the Apostle.  
Of Saint *Bartholomew* the Apostle.  
Of Saint *Matthew* the Apostle.  
Of Saint *Michael* the Archangel.  
Of Saint *Luke* the Evangelist.  
Of Saint *Simon* and *Jude* the Apostles.  
Of All Saints.  
Of Saint *Andrew* the Apostle.  
Of Saint *Thomas* the Apostle.  
Of the Natiuitie of our Lord.  
Of Saint *Stephen* the Martyr.  
Of Saint *Iohn* the Evangelist.  
Of the holy Innocents.  
Munday and Tuesday in Easter weeke.  
Munday and Tuesday in Whitfun weeke.

Septuagesima.  
Sexagesima.  
Quinquagesima.  
Quadragesima.

before Easter

ix. weekes.  
viii. weekes.  
vii. weekes.  
vi. weekes.

Rogations.  
Whitsunday.  
Trinitie Sunday.

after Easter

v. weekes  
vi. weekes.  
vii. weekes.

¶ A briefe declaration when euery  
Terme beginneth and endeth.

**B**e it knownen that *Easter Terme* beginneth alwayes the  
xviij. day after Easter, reckoning Easter day for one;  
and endeth the Munday next after the Ascension day.

*Trinitie Terme* beginneth xij. dayes after Whitsunday,  
and continueth xix. dayes.

*Michaelmas Terme* beginneth the ix. or x. day of October,  
and endeth the xxvij. or xxx. day of November.

*Hilarys Terme* beginneth the xiiij. or xxiij. day of Ia-  
nuarie, and endeth the xij. or xiiij. day of Februarie.

In Easter Terme, on the *Ascension day*. In Trinitie Terme,  
on the Natiuitie of Saint *Iohn Baptist*. In Michaelmas  
Terme, on the feast of *All Saints*. In Hilarys Terme on  
the feast of the Purification of our Lady, the Kings Iudges  
of Westminster doe not vie to sit in Iudgement, nor vp-  
on any Sundayes.

¶ The Order where Morning and Euening  
Prayer shall be vsed and sayd.

**T**he Morning and Euening Prayer shall bee vsed in the accustomed place of  
the Church, Chappell, or Chancell, except it shall bee otherwise determined  
by the Ordinary of the place: And the Chancels shall remaine as they haue done  
in times past.

And here is to be noted, that the Minister at the time of the Communion,  
and at other times in his Ministracion, shall vse such Ornaments in the Church,  
as were in vse by authoritie of Parliament in the second yeere of the reigne of  
Edward the sixth, according to the Act of Parliament set in the beginning of  
this Booke.



# AN ORDER FOR MORNING Prayer daily thorowout the yeere.

**A**t the beginning both of Morning prayer, and likewise of Evening prayer, the Minister shall read with a loud voyce some one of these Sentences of the Scriptures that follow: And then he shall say that which is written after the said Sentences.

\* Ezek. 18.  
21, 22.



**T**\* what time soeuer a sinner doeth repent him of his sinne from the bottome of his heart. I will put all his wickednesse out of my remembrance, saith the Lord.

\* Psal. 51. 3.

\* Psal. 51. 9.

\* Psal. 51. 17.

\* Isai. 2. 13.

\* Dan. 9. 9, 10.

\* Iere. 10. 24.  
E. sal. 6. 1.

\* Match. 3. 2.

\* Luke. 15.  
18, 19.

\* Psal. 43. 2.

\* 1. Iohn. 1. 8.

**I**\* doe know mine owne wickednesse, and my sinne is alway against me.

**T**\*urne thy face away from our sinnes (O Lord) and blot out all our offences.

**A**\* sorrowfull spirit is a sacrifice to God: despise not (O Lord) humble and contrite hearts.

**R**\*ent your hearts and not your garments, and turne to the Lord your God, because hee is gentle and mercifull, he is patient, and of much mercy, and such a one that is forry for your afflictions.

**T**\*o thee (O Lord God) belongeth mercie and forgiveness, for wee haue gone away from thee, and haue not hearkned to thy voyce, where by wee might walke in thy Lawes, which thou hast appointed for vs.

**C**\*orrect vs. (O Lord) and yet in thy iudgement: not in thy fury, lest wee should be consumed and brought to nothing.

**A**\*mend your liues, for the kingdome of God is at hand.

**I**\* will goe to my father, and say to him, Father, I haue sinned against heauen, and against thee: I am no more worthy to be called thy son.

**E**\*nter not into iudgment with thy seruants, O Lord: for no flesh is righteous in thy sight.

**I**\*f we say that we haue no sinne, we deceiue our selues: and there is no truth in vs.

**D**earely beloued brethren, the Scripture mooueth vs in sundry places, to acknowledge and confesse our manifold sinnes and wickednesse, and that wee should not dissemble, nor cloake them before the face of Almighty God our heavenly Father, but confesse them with an humble, lowly, penitent and obedient heart, to the end that we may obtaine forgiveness of the same, by his infinite goodnesse and mercy. And although wee ought at all times humbly to acknowledge our sinnes before God: yet ought we most chiefly so to doe, when yee assemble and meet together, to render thanks for the great benefits that wee haue receiued at his hands, to set forth his most worthy praise, to heare his most holy word, and to aske those things which be requisite and necessary as well for the body as the soule. Wherefore I pray and beseech you, as many as be here present, to accompany me with a pure heart and humble voyce, vnto the Throne of the heavenly grace, saying after me.

**A** generall confession to bee said of the whole Congregation after the Minister kneeling.

**A**lmighty and most mercifull Father, wee haue erred and strayed from thy wayes like lost sheepe: Wee haue followed too much the deuices and desires of our owne hearts: Wee haue offended against thy holy Lawes: We haue left yndone those things which we ought to haue done, and we haue done those things which we ought not to haue done: and there is no health in vs: but thou, O Lord, haue mercy vpon vs miserable offenders. Spare thou them, O God, which confesse their faults: restore thou them that be penitent, according to thy promises declared vnto mankind, in Christ Iesu our Lord: and grant, O most mercifull Father, for his sake, that wee may hereafter liue a godly, righteous, and sober life, to the glory of thy holy Name. Amen.

**T**he absolution or remission of sinnes to be pronounced by the Priest alone.

**A**lmighty God, the Father of our Lord Iesus Christ, which desireth not the death of a sinner, but rather that hee may turne from his wickednesse, and liue, and hath giuen power and commandement to his Ministers, to declare and pronounce to his people being penitent, the absolution and remission of their sinnes: hee pardoneth and absolveth all them which truly repent, and vnfeignedly beleue his holy Gospel. Wherefore wee beseech him to grant vs true repentance, and his holy Spirit, that those things may please him which we doe at this present, and that the rest of our life hereafter may bee pure and holy, so that at the last wee may come to his eternall joy, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

*The people shall answer.* Amen.

**T**hen shall the Minister begin the Lords prayer with a loud voyce.

**O**ur Father which art in heauen, hallowed be thy Name. Thy kingdome come. Thy will be done in earth as it is in heauen. Giue vs this day our daily bread. And forgine vs our trespases, as wee forgine them that trespasse against vs. And leade vs not into temptation: But deliuer vs from euill. Amen.

*Then likewise he shall say.*

O Lord open thou our lips.

*Answer.*

And our mouth shall shew forth thy praise.

*Minister.*

O God make speed to saue vs.

*Answer.*

O Lord make haste to helpe vs.

*Minister.*

## Morning Prayer.

*Minister.*

Glory be to the Father, and to the &c.  
As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.  
Praise ye the Lord.

¶ *Then shall bee said or sung this Psalm following.*

*Venite exultemus.  
Psalm. 95.*

**O** Come, let vs sing vnto the Lord: let vs heartily reioyce in the strength of our saluation.

Let vs come before his presence with thanksgiving: and shew our selues glad in him with Psalmes.

For the Lord is a great God: and a great King about all gods.

In his hand are all the corners of the earth: and the strength of the hills is his also.

The Sea is his, and he made it: and his hands prepared the dry land.

O come, let vs worship and fall downe: and kneele before the Lord our maker.

For he is the Lord our God: and wee are the people of his pasture, & the sheepe of his hands.

To day if ye will heare his voyce, harden not your hearts: as in the prouocation, and as in the day of temptation in the wilderness.

When your fathers tempted me: proued me, and saw my workes.

Forty yeeres long was I grieved with this generation, and said: It is a people that doe erre in their hearts, for they haue not known my wayes.

Vnto whom I sware in my wrath: that they should not enter into my rest.

Glory be to the Father, and to the &c.

As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

¶ *Then shall follow certaine Psalmes in order as they bee appointed in a table made for that purpose, except there be proper Psalmes appointed for that day. And at the end of every Psalm thoroughout the yeere, and likewise in the end of Benedicite, Benedicite, Magnificat, and Nunc dimittis shall be repeated,*

Glory be to the Father, and to the &c.

As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

¶ *Then shall bee read two Lessons distinctly with a loud voyce, that the people may heare. The first of the old Testament, the second of the New, like as they bee appointed in the Kalender, except there be proper Lessons assigned for that day: the Minister that readeth the Lesson, standing, and turning him so, as hee may best be heard of all such as be present. And before every Lesson the Minister shall say thus, The first, second, third, or fourth Chapter of Genesis, or Exodus, Matthew, Marke, or other like, as is appointed in the Kalender. And in the end of every Chapter, hee shall say, Here endeth such a Chapter of such a Booke.*

¶ *And (to the end the people may the better heare) in such places where they do sing, there shall the Lessons bee sung in a plaine tune, after the manner of distinct reading, and likewise the Epistle and Gospel.*

¶ *After the first Lesson shall follow, Te Deum laudamus in English, daily thorow the whole yeere.*

*Te Deum laudamus.*

**W**EE praise thee, O God: wee knowledge thee to be the Lord.

All the earth doeth worship thee: the Father euerlasting.

To thee all Angels cry aloud: the heavens, and all the powers therein.

To thee Cherubin, and Seraphin: continually doe cry.

Holy, holy, holy: Lord God of Sabaoth.

Heauen and earth are full of the Maiestic: of thy glory.

The glorious company of the Apostles: praise thee.

The goodly fellowship of the Prophets: praise thee.

The noble army of Martyrs: praise thee.

The holy Church thoroughout all the world: doeth knowledg thee.

The Father: of an infinite Maiesty.

Thine honourable true: and onely Sonne.

Also the holy Ghost: the Comforter.

Thou art the King of glory: O Christ.

Thou art the euerlasting Son: of the Father.

When thou tookest vpon thee to adorne man: thou diddest not abhorre the Virgins wombe.

When thou hadst ouercome the sharpnesse of death: thou didst open the kingdom of heauen to all beleeuers.

Thou sittest at the right hand of God: in the glory of the Father.

Wee beleuee that thou shalt come: to be our Iudge.

Wee therefore pray thee, helpe thy seruants: whom thou hast redeemed with thy precious blood.

Make them to bee numbred with thy Saints: in glory euerlasting.

O Lord saue thy people: and blesse thine heritage.

Gouerne them: and lift them vp for euer.

Day by day: we magnifie thee.

And we worship thy Name: euer world without end.

Vouchsafe, O Lord: to keepe vs this day without sinne.

O Lord, haue mercy vpon vs: haue mercy vpon vs.

O Lord, let thy mercy lighten vpon vs: as our trust is in thee.

O Lord, in thee haue I trusted: let me neuer be confounded.

¶ Or, this Canticle, *Benedicite omnia opera Domini.*

*Benedicite.*

**O** All ye workes of the Lord, blesse yee the Lord: praise him, & magnifie him for euer.

O ye Angels of the Lord, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for euer.

O ye heauens, blesse yee the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for euer.

O yee waters that bee aboue the firmament, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for euer.

O all yee powers of the Lord, blesse yee the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for euer.

O ye Sunne and Moone, blesse yee the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for euer.

O ye Starres of heauen, blesse yee the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for euer.

O yee showres and dew, blesse yee the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for euer.

O ye winds of God, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for euer.

O ye fire and heate, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for euer.

O ye Winter and Summer, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for euer.

O ye dewes and frosts, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for euer.

O ye

## Morning Prayer.

O ye frost and cold, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for euer.

O ye yce and snow, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for euer.

O yee nights and dayes, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for euer.

O ye light and darkenesse, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for euer.

O ye lightnings and clouds, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for euer.

O let the earth blesse the Lord: yea, let it praise him, and magnifie him for euer.

O ye mountaines and hills, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for euer.

O all ye greene things vpon the earth, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for euer.

O ye welles, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for euer.

O ye seas and floods, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for euer.

O yee Whales, and all that moue in the waters, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for euer.

O all ye foules of the ayre, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for euer.

O all ye beastes and cattell, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for euer.

O yee children of men, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for euer.

O let Israel blesse the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for euer.

O ye Priests of the Lord, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for euer.

O ye seruants of the Lord, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for euer.

O ye spirits and soules of the righteous, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for euer.

O ye holy and humble men of heart, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for euer.

O Ananias, Azarias, and Misael, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for euer.

Glory be to the Father, and to the &c.

As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

*And after the second Lesson, shall be read and said, Benedicamus Dominus Deus Israel, in English, as followeth.*

**B**lessed be the Lord God of Israel: for hee hath visited and redeemed his people.

And hath raised vp a mighty saluation for vs: in the house of his seruant David.

As hee spake by the mouth of his holy Prophets: which haue bene, since the world began.

That wee should be saued from our enemies: and from the hands of all that hate vs.

To performe the mercy promised to our forefathers: and to remember his holy Covenant.

To performe the oath which he swaie to our forefather Abraham: that he would giue vs.

That wee being deliuered out of the hands of our enemies: might serue him without feare.

In holinesse and righteousness before him: all the dayes of our life.

And thou childe shalt bee called the Prophet of the Highest: for thou shalt goe before the face of the Lord, to prepare his wayes.

To giue knowledge of saluation vnto his people: for the remission of their finnes.

Through tender mercy of our God: whereby the day-spring from on high hath visited vs.

To giue light to them that sit in darkenesse, and in the shadow of death: and to guide our feet into the way of peace.

Glory be to the Father, and to the &c.

As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

*Or, this C. Psalm. Tubilate Deo.*

**O** Be ioyfull in the Lord, all yee lands: serue the Lord with gladnesse, and come before his presence with a song.

Be yee sure that the Lord he is God: it is hee that hath made vs, and not we our selues, we are his people, and the sheepe of his pasture.

O go your way into his gates with thanksgiving, and into his courts with praise: be thankfull vnto him, and speake good of his Name.

For the Lord is gracious, his mercy is euermourning: and his truth endureth from generation to generation.

Glory be to the Father, and to the &c.

As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

*Then shall be said the Creed by the Minister, and the people, standing.*

**I** beleue in God the Father Almighty, maker of heauen and earth: And in Iesus Christ his onely Sonne our Lord, which was conceived by the holy Ghost, borne of the Virgin Mary, suffered vnder Ponce Pilate, was crucified, dead and buried, he descended into hell. The third day he rose againe from the dead. He ascended into heauen, and sitteth on the right hand of God the Father Almighty. From thence he shall come to iudge the quicke and the dead. I beleue in the holy Ghost, the holy Catholike Church, the Communion of Saints, the forgiveness of sins, the resurrection of the body, and the life euermourning. Amen.

*And after that, these prayers following, as well at Evening prayer, as at Morning prayer, all devoutly kneeling. The Minister first pronouncing with a loud voyce.*

The Lord be with you.

*Answers.*

And with thy Spirit.

*Minister.*

Let vs pray.

Lord haue mercy vpon vs.

Christ haue mercy vpon vs.

Lord haue mercy vpon vs.

*Then the Minister, Clergie, and people that say the Lords prayer in English with a loud voyce.*

Our Father which art in heauen, &c.

*Then the Minister standing, shall say.*

O Lord shew thy mercy vpon vs.

*Answers.*

And grant vs thy saluation.

*Minister.*

O Lord saue the King.

*Answers.*

And mercifully heare vs when we call vpon thee.

*Minister.*

Endue thy Ministers with righteousness.

*Answers.*

And make thy chosen people ioyfull.

*Minister.*

O Lord saue thy people.

*Answers.*

And blesse thine inheritance.

*Minister.*

Giue peace in our time, O Lord.

*Answers.*

Because there is none other that fighteth for vs,

but onely thou, O God.

*Minister.*

O God make cleane our hearts within vs.

*Answers.*

And take not thy holy Spirit from vs.



## Euening Prayer.

*Then shall follow three Collects. The first of the day, which shall be the same that is appointed at the Communion. The second, for peace. The third for grace to live well. And the two last Collects shall neuer alter, but daily be said at Morning prayer, thorowout all the yeere, as followeth.*

*The second Collect for peace.*

**O** God which art author of peace, and louet of concord, in knowledge of whom standeth our eternal life, whose seruice is perfect freedome: defend vs thy humble seruants in all assaults of our enemies, that we surely trusting in

thy defence, may not feare the power of any aduersaries, through the might of Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*The third Collect for grace.*

**O** Lord our heavenly Father, Almighty and euertlasting God, which hast safely brought vs to the beginning of this day, defend vs in the same with thy mighty power, and grant that this day we fall into no sinne, neither run into any kind of danger: but that all our doings may be ordered by thy gouernance, to doe alwayes that is righteous in thy sight, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

## An Order for E V E N I N G P R A Y E R thorowout the whole yeere.

*The Priest shall say.*

**O** V'r Father which art in heauen, hal-  
lowed bee thy Name. Thy king-  
dome come. Thy will be done in  
earth as it is in heauen. Giue vs  
this day our daily bread. And for-  
giue vs our trespasses, as wee forgiue them that  
trespasse against vs. And lead vs not into tempta-  
tion: But deliuer vs from euill. For thine is the  
Kingdome, the power, and the glory, for euer  
and euer. Amen.

*Then likewise he shall say.*

**O** Lord open thou our lips.

*Answer.*

And our mouth shall shew forth thy praise.

*Minister.*

**O** God make speed to saue vs.

*Answer.*

**O** Lord make haste to helpe vs.

*Minister.*

Glory be to the Father, and to the, &c.

As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

Praise ye the Lord.

*Then the Psalmes in order as they be appointed in the Table for Psalmes, except there be Proper Psalmes appointed for that day. Then a Lesson of the Old Testament, as it is appointed likewise in the Kalender, except there be Proper Lessons appointed for that day. After that Magnificat in English, as followeth.*

*Magnificat.  
Luke 1. 46.*

**M**y soule doeth magnifie the Lord: and my  
spirit hath reioyced in God my Sauour.

For hee hath regarded: the lowlinesse of his  
handmaiden.

For beheld from henceforth: all generations  
shall call me blessed.

For he that is mighty hath magnified me: and  
holy is his Name.

And his mercy is on them that feare him:  
thorowout all generations.

Hee hath shewed strength with his arme: hee  
hath scattered the proud in the imagination of  
their hearts.

Hee hath put downe the mighty from their  
seat: and hath exalted the humble and meeke.

Hee hath filled the hungry with good things:  
and the rich he hath sent empty away.

He remembering his mercy, hath holpen his ser-  
uant Israel: as hee promised to our forefathers,  
Abraham, and his seed for euer.

Glory be to the Father, and to the, &c.

As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

*Or the 98. Psalm.*

**O** Sing vnto the Lord a new song: for hee  
hath done marueilous things.

With his owne right hand, and with his holy  
arme: hath he gotten himselfe the victory.

The Lord declared his saluation: his righteous-  
nesse hath hee openly shewed in the sight of the  
heathen.

Hee hath remembered his mercy and truth to-  
wards the house of Israel: and all the ends of the  
world haue seene the saluation of our God.

Shew your selues ioyfull vnto the Lord all ye  
lands: sing, reioyce, and giue thanks.

Praise the Lord vpon the harpe: sing to the  
harpe with a Psalm of thanksgiuing.

With trumpets also and shawmes: O shew  
your selues ioyfull before the Lord the King.

Let the sea make a noise, and all that therein is:  
the round world, and they that dwell therein.

Let the floods clap their hands, and let the hills  
be ioyfull together before the Lord: for hee is  
come to iudge the earth.

With righteousness shall he iudge the world:  
and the people with equity.

Glory be to the Father, and to the, &c.

As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

*Then a Lesson of the New Testament, and after  
that Nunc dimittis in English, as followeth.*

**L**ord now lettest thou thy seruant depart in  
peace: according to thy word.

For mine eyes haue seene: thy saluation.  
Which thou hast prepared: before the face of  
all people.

To be a light to lighten the Gentiles: and to  
be the glory of thy people Israel.

Glory be to the Father, and to the, &c.

And it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

*Or else this Psalm.*

**G**od be mercifull vnto vs, and blesse vs: and  
shew vs the light of his countenance, and  
be mercifull vnto vs.

That thy way may be knowne vpon earth:  
thy sauing health among all nations.

Let the people praise thee, O God: yea, let  
all the people praise thee.

O let the nations reioyce and be glad: for thou  
shalt iudge the folke righteously and governe the  
nations vpon earth.

Let the people praise thee, O God: let all the  
people praise thee.

Then shall the earth bring forth her increase: and  
God, euen our own God, shall giue vs his blessing.

God

*Cantate  
Domino.*

*Nunc di-  
mittis.  
Luke 1. 29.*

*Deum mis-  
eretur.  
Psal. 67.*

## Euening Prayer.

God shall blesse vs: and all the ends of the world shall feare him.

Glory be to the Father, and to the, &c.

As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

*Then shall follow the Creed, with other prayers, as is before appointed at Morning Prayer after Benedictus, and with three Collects: First, of the day: Second, for peace: Third, for aide against all perils, as hereafter followeth, which two last Collects shal be daily said at Euening Prayer, without alteration.*

*The second Collect at Euening Prayer.*

**O** God from whom all holy desires, all good counsels, and all iust workes doe proceed: giue vnto thy seruants that peace which the world cannot giue, that both our hearts may bee set to obey thy commandements, and also that by thee we being defended from the feare of our enemies, may passe our time in rest and quietnesse, through the meritis of Iesus Christ our Saviour. Amen.

*The third Collect for aide against all perils.*

**L**ighten our darkenesse, we beseech thee, O Lord, and by thy great mercy defend vs from all perils and dangers of this night, for the loue of thy only Sonne our Saviour Iesus Christ. Amen.

*In the feasts of Christmas, the Epiphany, Saint Matthias, Easter, the Ascension, Pentecost, S. John Baptyst, S. James, S. Bartholomew, S. Matthew, S. Simon and Iude, S. Andrew, and Trinity Sunday, shall be sung or said immediately after Benedictus, this Confession of our Christian faith.*

*Quicumque uult.*

**W**ho soeuer will be saved: before all things it is necessary that hee hold the Catholike faith.

Which faith except every one do keepe whole and vndefiled: without doubt hee shall perish euerlastingly.

And the Catholike faith is this: that we worship one God in Trinity, and Trinity in vnitie.

Neither confounding the persons: nor diuiding the substance.

For there is one person of the Father, another of the Sonne: and another of the holy Ghost.

But the Godhead of the Father, of the Sonne, and of the holy Ghost, is all one: the glory equall, the Maiestie coeternall.

Such as the Father is, such is the Sonne: and such is the holy Ghost.

The Father vncreate, the Sonne vncreate: and the holy Ghost vncreate.

The Father incomprehensible, the Sonne incomprehensible: and the holy Ghost incomprehensible.

The Father eternall, the Sonne eternall: and the holy Ghost eternall.

And yet they are not three eternals: but one eternall.

As also there are not three incomprehensibles, nor three vncreated: but one vncreated, and one incomprehensible.

So likewise the Father is Almighty, the Sonne Almighty: and the holy Ghost Almighty.

And yet they are not three Almighties: but one Almighty.

So the Father is God, the Sonne is God: and the holy Ghost is God.

And yet they are not three Gods: but one God.

So likewise the Father is Lord, the Sonne Lord: and the holy Ghost Lord.

And yet not three Lords: but one Lord.

For like as wee be compelled by the Christian verity: to acknowledge euery person by himselfe to be God and Lord.

So are we forbidden by the Catholike Religion: to say there be three Gods or three Lords.

The Father is made of none: neither created nor begotten.

The Sonne is of the Father alone: not made, nor created, but begotten.

The holy Ghost is of the Father, and of the Sonne: neither made, nor created, nor begotten, but proceeding.

So there is one Father, not three Fathers, one Sonne, not three Sonnes: one holy Ghost, not three holy Ghosts.

And in this Trinity none is afore or after other: none is greater or lesse then another.

But the whole three persons be coeternall together: and coequall.

So that in all things as is aforesaid: the Vnitie in Trinity, and the Trinity in Vnitie is to be worshipped.

Hee therefore that will bee saved: must thus thinke of the Trinity.

Furthermore, it is necessary to euerlasting saluation: that he also beleue rightly in the incarnation of our Lord Iesus Christ.

For the right faith is, that we beleue and confesse that our Lord Iesus Christ, the Sonne of God, is God and man.

God of the substance of the Father, begotten before the worlds: and man of the substance of his mother, borne in the world.

Perfect God, and perfect man: of a reasonable soule, and humane flesh subsisting.

Equall to the Father as touching his Godhead: and inferiour to the Father touching his manhood.

Who although he be God and man: yet he is not two, but one Christ.

One, not by conuersion of the Godhead into flesh: but by taking of the manhood into God.

One altogether, not by confusion of substance: but by the vnity of person.

For as the reasonable soule and flesh is one man: so God and man is one Christ.

Who suffered for our saluation, descended into hell: rose againe the third day from the dead.

Hee ascended into heaven, hee sitteth on the right hand of the Father, God Almighty: from whence hee shall come to iudge the quicke and the dead.

At whose coming all men shall rise againe with their bodies: and shall giue account for their owne workes.

And they that haue done good, shall goe into life euerlasting: and they that haue done euill, into euerlasting fire.

This is the Catholike faith: which except a man beleue faithfully, he cannot be saved.

Glory be to the Father, and to the, &c.

As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

Thus endeth the Order of Morning and Euening Prayer  
thorowout the whole yeere.

¶ Heere

¶ Heere followeth the **LETANIE**, to bee vsed  
vpon Sundayes, Wednesdayes, and Fridayes, and at other  
times, when it shall be commanded by the Ordinarie.



God the Father of heauen : haue  
mercy vpon vs miserable sinners.  
*O God the Father of heauen: haue  
mercy vpon vs miserable sinners.*  
O God the Sonne redeemer of  
the world: haue mercy vpon vs miserable sinners.  
*O God the Sonne, &c.*

O God the holy Ghost, proceeding from the  
Father and the Sonne: haue mercy vpon vs mi-  
serable sinners.

*O God the holy Ghost, &c.*

O holy, blessed, and glorious Trinity, three  
persons and one God: haue mercy vpon vs mi-  
serable sinners.

*O holy, blessed, and glorious, &c.*

Remember not Lord our offences, nor the of-  
fences of our forefathers, neither take thou ven-  
geance of our sinnes: spare vs good Lord, spare  
thy people whom thou hast redeemed with thy  
most precious blood, and bee not angry with  
vs for euer.

*Spare vs good Lord.*

From all euill and mischief, from sinne, from  
the crafts and assaults of the deuill, from thy  
wrath, and from euerlasting damnation.

*Good Lord deliuer vs.*

From all blindness of heart, from pride, vaine  
glory, and hypocrisie, from enuie, hatred and ma-  
lice, and all vncharitableness.

*Good Lord deliuer vs.*

From fornication, and all other deadly sinne,  
and from all the deceits of the world, the flesh  
and the deuill.

*Good Lord deliuer vs.*

From lightning and tempest, from plague, pe-  
stilence and famine, from battell, and murder,  
and from sudden death.

*Good Lord deliuer vs.*

From all sedition and priuy conspiracie, from  
all false doctrine and heresie, from hardness of  
heart, and contempt of thy word and com-  
mandement.

*Good Lord deliuer vs.*

By the myserie of thy holy incarnation: by  
thy holy natiuitie and Circumcision, by thy Bap-  
tisme, fasting, and temptation.

*Good Lord deliuer vs.*

By thine agony and bloody sweat, by thy crosse  
and passion, by thy precious death and buriall, by  
thy glorious resurrection and ascension, and by  
the comming of the holy Ghost.

*Good Lord deliuer vs.*

In all time of our tribulation, in all time of  
our wealth, in the houre of death, and in the day  
of iudgement.

*Good Lord deliuer vs.*

Wee sinners doe beseech thee to heare vs (O  
Lord God) and that it may please thee to rule  
and gouerne thy holy Church vniuersally in the  
right way.

*We beseech thee to heare vs good Lord.*

That it may please thee to keepe and streng-  
then in the true worshipping of thee, in righ-  
teousnesse and holinesse of life, thy seruant  
**CHARLES** our most gracious King and go-  
uernour.

*We beseech thee, &c.*

That it may please thee to rule his heart in thy  
faith, feare, and loue, and that hee may euermore  
haue affiance in thee, and euer seeke thy honour  
and glory.

*We beseech thee, &c.*

That it may please thee to bee his defender  
and keeper, giuing him the victory ouer all his  
enemies.

*We beseech thee, &c.*

That it may please thee to blesse and preserue  
our gracious Queen **Mary, Fredericke** the Prince  
Electo Palatine, and the Lady **Elizabeth** his  
wife, with their Princely issue.

*We beseech thee, &c.*

That it may please thee to illuminate all Bi-  
shops, Pastors, and Ministers of the Church, with  
true knowledge and vnderstanding of thy word,  
and that both by their preaching and liuing, they  
may set it forth and shew it accordingly.

*We beseech thee, &c.*

That it may please thee to endue the Lords  
of the Councell, and all the Nobility, with  
grace, wisdom, and vnderstanding.

*We beseech thee, &c.*

That it may please thee to blesse and keepe the  
Magistrates, giuing them grace to execute iustice,  
and to maintaine truthe.

*We beseech thee, &c.*

That it may please thee to blesse and keepe all  
thy people.

*We beseech thee, &c.*

That it may please thee to giue to all nations,  
vnitie, peace, and concord.

*We beseech thee, &c.*

That it may please thee to giue vs an heart to  
loue and dread thee, and diligently to liue after  
thy Commandements.

*We beseech thee, &c.*

That it may please thee to giue to all thy peo-  
ple increase of grace, to heare meekely thy word,  
and to receiue it with pure affection, and to bring  
forth the fruits of the spirit.

*We beseech thee, &c.*

That it may please thee to bring into the way  
of truth, all such as haue erred and are deceived.

*We beseech thee, &c.*

That it may please thee to strengthen such as  
doe stand, and to comfort and helpe the weake  
hearted, and to raise vp them that fall, and finally  
to beat downe Satan vnder our feet.

*We beseech thee, &c.*

That it may please thee to succour, helpe, and  
comfort all that bee in danger, necessitie, and  
tribulation.

*We beseech thee, &c.*

That it may please thee to preserue all that tra-  
uell by land or by water, all women labouring of  
child, all sicke persons and yong children, and to  
shew thy pitie vpon all prisoners and captiues.

*We beseech thee, &c.*

That it may please thee to defend and prouide  
for the fatherlesse children and widowes, and all  
that be desolate and oppressed.

*We beseech thee, &c.*

That it may please thee to haue mercy vpon  
all men.

*We beseech thee, &c.*

That



## The Litanie.

That it may please thee to forgive our enemies, persecutors and slanderers, and to turne their hearts.

*We beseech thee, &c.*

That it may please thee to give and preserve to our use, the kindly fruites of the earth, so as in due time we may enjoy them.

*We beseech thee, &c.*

That it may please thee to give vs true repentance, to forgive vs all our finnes, negligences and ignorances, and to endue vs with the grace of thy holy Spirit, to amend our lives according to thy holy word.

*We beseech thee, &c.*

Sonne of God: We beseech thee to heare vs.

*Sonne of God: We beseech thee to heare vs.*

O Lambe of God: that takest away the sinnes of the world.

*Grant vs thy peace.*

O Lambe of God: that takest away the sinnes of the world.

*Have mercy vpon vs.*

O Christ heare vs.

*O Christ heare vs.*

Lord haue mercy vpon vs.

*Lord haue mercy vpon vs.*

Christ haue mercy vpon vs.

*Christ haue mercy vpon vs.*

Lord haue mercy vpon vs.

*Lord haue mercy vpon vs.*

Our Father which art in heaven, &c.

And lead vs not into temptation.

But deliver vs from euill, Amen.

*The Versicle.*

O Lord deale not with vs after our finnes.

*Answer.*

Neither reward vs after our iniquities.

*Let vs pray.*

O God, mercifull Father, that despisest not the sighing of a contrite heart, nor the desire of such as be sorrowfull, mercifully assist our prayers that we make before thee in all our troubles and adversities, whensoever they oppress vs: and graciously heare vs: that those euils which the craft and subtilty of the deuill, or man worketh against vs, be brought to nought, and by the providence of thy goodness they may be dispersed, that we thy seruants being hurt by no persecutions, may euermore give thanks vnto thee in thy holy Church, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

O Lord arise, helpe vs, and deliver vs for thy Names sake.

O God, we haue heard with our eares, and our fathers haue declared vnto vs the noble workes that thou didst in their dayes, and in the old time before them.

O Lord arise, helpe vs, and deliver vs for thy honour.

Glory be to the Father, and to the, &c.

As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

From our enemies defend vs, O Christ.

Graciously take vpon our afflictions.

Pitifully behold the sorrowes of our hearts.

Mercifully forgive the finnes of thy people.

Favourably with mercy heare our prayers.

O Sonne of David haue mercy vpon vs.

Both now and euer vouchsafe to heare vs, O Christ.

Graciously heare vs, O Christ, graciously heare vs, O Lord Christ.

*The versicle.*

O Lord let thy mercy be shewed vpon vs.

As we doe put our trust in thee.

*Let vs pray.*

We humbly beseech thee, O Father, mercifully to looke vpon our infirmities, and for the glory of thy Names sake, turne from vs all those euils, that we most righteously haue deserued: and grant that in all our troubles wee may put our whole trust and confidence in thy mercy, and euermore serue thee in holiness and purenesse of living, to thy honour and glory, through our onely Mediatour and Advocate, Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*A Prayer for the Kings Maiestie.*

O Lord our heavenly Father, high and mighty King of kings, Lord of lords, the onely ruler of Princes, which doest from thy Throne behold all the dwellers vpon earth, most heartily wee beseech thee with thy fauour to behold our most gracious Soueraigne lord King Charles, and so replenish him with the grace of thy holy Spirit, that he may alway incline to thy will, and walke in thy way, endue him plentifully with heavenly gifts, grant him in health and wealch long to liue, strengthen him, that hee may vanquish and overcome all his enemies, and finally after this life, hee may attaine everlasting ioy and felicitie, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*A Prayer for the Queene, Prince Fredericke,*

*the Lady Elizabeth his wife, and*

*their children.*

Almightie God the fountaine of all goodness, we humbly beseech thee to blesse our gracious Queene Mary, Fredericke the Prince Elector Palatine, and the Lady Elizabeth his wife, and their Princely issue: endue them with thy holy Spirit, enrich them with thy heavenly grace, prosper them with all happinesse, and bring them to thine everlasting kingdome, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

Almighty and euermightie God, which onely workest great marvelles, send downe vpon our Bishops and Curates, and all Congregations committed to their charge, the healthfull Spirit of thy grace, and that they may truly please thee, powre vpon them the continual dew of thy blessing: grant this (O Lord) for the honour of our Agnate and Mediatour Iesus Christ. Amen.

*A Prayer of Christ.*

Almightie God, which hast giuen vs grace, as this time we are about to make our common supplications vnto thee, and doest promise that when two or three be gathered together in thy Name, thou wilt graunte their requests: fulfill now, O Lord, the desires and petitions of thy seruants, as may be most expedient for them, granting vs in this world knowledge of thy truth, and in the world to come life euermightie. Amen.

The grace of our Lord Iesus Christ, and the love of God, and the fellowship of the holy Ghost be with vs all euermore. Amen.

*For raine, if the wind require.*

O God heavenly Father, which by thy Sonne Iesus Christ hast promised to all them that seeke thy kingdome and the righteousness thereof, all things necessarie to their bodily sustentance: send vs, wee beseech thee, in this our necessitie, such moderate raine and showres, that we may receiue the fruites of the earth to our comfort,

C

## The Letanie.

comfort, and to thy honour, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*For faire weather.*

**O** Lord God, which for the sinne of man diddest once drowne all the world, except eight persons, and afterwards of thy great mercie didst promise neuer to destroy it to againe: we humbly beseech thee, that although we for our iniquities haue worthily deterued this plague of raine and waters: yet vpon our true repentance thou wilt send vs such weather, whereby we may receiue the fruits of the earth in due season, and learne both by thy punishment to amend our liues, and for thy clemency to giue thee praise and glory, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*In the time of dearth and famine.*

**O** God heauenly Father, whose gift it is that the raine doth fall, the earth is fruitfull, beasts increase, and fishes doe multiply: behold, we beseech thee, the afflictions of thy people, and grant that the scarcity and dearth (which we doe now most iustly suffer for our iniquitie) may through thy goodnesse be mercifully turned into cheapnesse and plenty, for the loue of Iesus Christ our Lord, to whom with thee and the holy Ghost, be praise for euer. Amen.

*In the time of warre.*

**O** Almighty God, King of all Kings, and gouernour of all things, whose power no creature is able to resist, to whom it belongeth iustly to punish sinners, and to be mercifull vnto them that truly repent: saue and deliuer vs (we humbly beseech thee) from the hands of our enemies, abate their pride, assuage their malice, and confound their deuices, that we being armed with thy defence, may be preserved euermore from all perils, to glorifie thee, which art the onely giuer of all victory, through the merits of thy onely Sonne Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*In the time of any common plague, or sicknesse.*

**O** Almighty God, which in thy wrath in the time of King Dauid, didst slay with the plague of pestilence threescore and ten thousand, and yet remembering thy mercy, diddest saue the rest: haue pitie vpon vs miserable sinners; that now are visited with great sicknesse and mortallitie, that like as thou didst then command thine Angel to cease from punishing: so it may now please thee to withdraw from vs this plague and grievous sicknesse, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

**O** God, whose nature and property is ouer to haue mercy and to forgive; receiue our humble petitions: and though we be tyed and bound with the chaine of our sinnes, yet let the pitifulnesse of thy great mercy loose vs, for the honour of Iesus Christs sake, our Mediatour and Aduocate. Amen.

*A thanksgiving for raine.*

**O** God our heauenly Father, who by thy gracious providence doest cause the former and the latter raine to descend vpon the earth, that it may bring forth fruit for the vse of man: we giue thee humble thanks, that it hath pleased thee in our greatest necessities, to send vs at the

last a ioyfull raine vpon thine inheritance, and to refresh it when it was dry, to the great comfort of vs thy vnworthy seruants, and to the glory of thy holy Name, through thy mercies in Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*A thanksgiving for faire weather.*

**O** Lord God, who hast iustly humbled vs by thy late plague of immoderate raine and waters, and in thy mercy hast relieued and comforted our soules, by this seasonable and blessed change of weather, wee praise and glorifie thy holy Name for this thy mercy, and will alwayes declare thy louing kindnesse from generation to generation, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*A thanksgiving for plenty.*

**O** Most mercifull Father, which of thy gracious goodnesse hast heard the deuout prayers of thy Church, and turned our dearth and scarcitie, into cheapnesse and plenty: we giue thee humble thanks for this thy especial bountie, beseeching thee to continue this thy louing kindnesse vnto vs, that our land may yeeld vs her fruits of increase, to thy glory and our comfort, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*A thanksgiving for peace and victory.*

**O** Almighty God, which art a strong tower of defence vnto thy seruants, against the face of their enemies: we yeeld thee praise and thanksgiving for our deliuerance from those great and apparant dangers wherewith we were compassed: we acknowledge it thy goodnesse, that we were not deliuered ouer as a prey vnto them, beseeching thee still to continue such thy mercies toward vs, that all the world may know that thou art our Sauiour and mighty deliuerer, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*A thanksgiving for deliuerance from the Plague.*

**O** Lord God, which hast wounded vs for our sinnes, and consumed vs for our transgressions, by thy late heavy and dreadfull visitation, and now in the midst of iudgement remembering mercy, hast redeemed our soules from the iawes of death: we offer vnto thy Fatherly goodnesse, our selues, our soules and bodies, which thou hast deliuered, to be a liuing sacrifice vnto thee, alwayes praising and magnifying thy mercies, in the midst of the Congregation, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*Or thus.*

**W**ee humbly acknowledge before thee (O most mercifull father) that all the punishments which are threatened in thy Law, might iustly haue fallen vpon vs, by reason of our manifold transgressions and hardnesse of heart: yet seeing it hath pleased thee of thy tender mercy, vpon our weak and vnworthy humiliation, to assuage the noysome pestilence, wherewith we lately haue beene sore afflicted, and to restore the voyce of ioy and health into our dwellings: We offer vnto thy diuine Maiestie the sacrifice of praise and thanksgiving, lauding and magnifying thy glorious Name for such thy preservation and providence ouer vs, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

## The end of the Letanie.

# **The Collects, with the order how to finde the beginning and end of the Epistles and Gospels in the New Testament by the Chapter and the Verse, as it is appointed in the Booke of Common Prayer.**

*The first Sunday in Advent.*

*The Collect.*



**A**lmighty God, give vs grace that wee may cast away the works of darkness, and put vpon vs the armour of light, now in the time of this mortall life (in the which thy Sonne Iesus Christ came to visite vs in great humility) that in the last day when he shall come againe in his glorious Maiesty, to iudge both the quicke and the dead, wee may rise to life immortall through him; who liueth and reigneth with thee and the holy Ghost, now and euer. Amen.

*The Epistle.*

Owe nothing to any man.

Rom. 13.

verse 8. vnto the end.

*The Gospel.*

And when they drew neere.

Math. 21.

verse 1. vnto verse 14.

*The second Sunday in Advent.*

*The Collect.*

**B**lessed Lord, which hast caused all holy Scriptures to bee written for our learning, grant that we may in such wise heare them, reade, marke, learne, and inwardly digest them, that by patience and comfort of thy holy word, we may embrace and euer hold fast the blessed hope of euerlasting life, which thou hast given vs in our Saviour Iesus Christ. Amen.

*The Epistle.*

For whatsoeuer things.

Rom. 13.

verse 4. vnto verse 14.

*The Gospel.*

Then there shall be signes in the.

Luke 21.

verse 25. vnto verse 34.

*The third Sunday in Advent.*

*The Collect.*

**L**ord we beseech thee giue eare to our prayers, and by thy gracious visitation, lighten the darkenesse of our hearts, by our Lord Iesus Christ. Amen.

*The Epistle.*

Let a man so esteeme of vs.

1. Cor. 4.

verse 1. vnto verse 6.

*The Gospel.*

And when Iohn heard in the.

Matt. 11.

verse 2. vnto verse 11.

*The fourth Sunday in Advent.*

*The Collect.*

**L**ord raise vp (we pray thee) thy power, and come among vs, and with great might succour vs, that whereas through our sinnes and wickednesse we be fore let and hindred, thy bountifull grace and mercy (through the satisfaction of thy Sonne our Lord) may speedily deliuer vs, to whom with thee and the holy Ghost, be honour and glory world without end. Amen.

*The Epistle.*

Reioyce in the Lord alway.

Phil. 4.

verse 4. vnto verse 8.

*The Gospel.*

Then this is the record of Iohn.

Iohn 1.

verse 19. vnto verse 29.

*On Christmas day.*

*The Collect.*

**A**lmighty God, which hast given vs thy onely begotten Sonne to take our nature vpon him, and this day to bee borne of a pure Virgin, grant that wee being regenerate, and made thy children by adoption and grace, may daily be renewed by thy holy Spirit, through the same our Lord Iesus Christ, who liueth and reigneth, &c.

*The Epistle.*

At sundry times and in diuers.

Heb. 1.

verse 1. vnto verse 13.

*The Gospel.*

In the beginning was the.

Iohn 1.

verse 1. vnto verse 15.

*Saint Stephens day.*

*The Collect.*

**G**rant vs, O Lord, to learne to loue our enemies, by the example of thy Martyr Saint Steuen, who prayed for his persecuters, to thee which liuest and reignest, &c.

*¶ Then shall follow a Collect of the Nativitie which shall bee said continually vntill New-yeeres day.*

*The Epistle.*

But he being full of the holy.

Act. 7.

verse 55. vnto the end.

*The Gospel.*

Wherefore behold, I send.

Math. 23.

verse 34. vnto the end.

*Saint Iohn Euangelists day.*

*The Collect.*

**M**ercifull Lord, we beseech thee, to cast thy bright beames of light vpon thy Church, that it being lightened by the doctrine of thy blessed Apostle and Euangelist Iohn, may attaine to thy euerlasting gifts, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*The Epistle.*

That which was from the.

1. Iohn 1.

verse 1. vnto the end.

*The Gospel.*

He said vnto him, Follow me.

Iohn 21.

verse 19. vnto the end.

*The Collect.*

**A**lmighty God, whose praise this day the young Innocents thy witnesses have confessed and shewed forth, not in speaking, but in dying: mortifie and kill all vices in vs, that in our consideration our life may expresse thy faith, which with our tongues we do confesse, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*

Then I looked, and loe, a Lambe.

Reu. 14.

verse 1. vnto the end.

*The Gospel.*

The Angel of the Lord appeared.

Math. 2.

verse 13. vnto verse 19.

*Sunday after Christmas day.*

*The Collect.*

**A**lmighty God, which hast given vs thine onely begotten Sonne to take our nature vpon him, and this day to bee borne of a pure Virgin,

C 2



## The Collects.

Virgin, grant that we being regenerate and made thy children by adoption and grace, may daily be renewed by thy holy Spirit, through the same our Lord Iesus Christ, who liueth, &c.

*The Epistle.*

Then I say, that the heire.  
verse 1. vnto verse 8.

Gal. 4.

*The Gospel.*

The booke of the generation.  
verse 1. vnto the end.

Matth. 1.

*The Circumcision of Christ.*

*The Collect.*

**A**lmighty God, which madest thy blessed Sonne to be circumcised and obedient to the Law for man, grant vs the true Circumcision of the Spirit, that our hearts and all our members being mortified from all worldly and carnall lusts, may in all things obey thy blessed will, through the same thy Sonne Iesus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*

Blessed is the man to whom.  
verse 8. vnto verse 15.

Rom. 4.

*The Gospel.*

And it came to passe when the.  
verse 15. vnto verse 22.

Luke 2.

*If there bee a Sunday betweene the Epiphany and the Circumcision, then shall bee vsed the same Collect, Epistle and Gospel at the Communion which was vsed vpon the day of Circumcision.*

*The Epiphany.*

*The Collect.*

**O** God, which by the leading of a starre didst manifest thy onely begotten Sonne to the Gentiles, mercifully grant, that we which know thee now by faith, may after this life haue the fruition of thy glorious Godhead, through Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*

For this cause I Paul,  
verse 1. vnto verse 3.

Ephes. 3.

*The Gospel.*

When Iesus then was boine.  
verse 1. vnto verse 13.

Matth. 2.

*The first Sunday after the Epiphany.*

*The Collect.*

**L**ord we beseech thee mercifully to receiue the prayers of thy people which call vpon thee, and grant that they may both perceiue and know what things they ought to doe, and also haue grace and power faithfully to fulfill the same, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*

I beseech you therefore brethren.  
verse 1. vnto verse 6.

Rom. 12.

*The Gospel.*

And when he was twelue yeere.  
verse 43. vnto the end.

Luke 2.

*The second Sunday after the Epiphany.*

*The Collect.*

**A**lmighty and euermlasting God, which doest gouerne all things in heauen, and earth, mercifully heare the supplications of thy people, and grant vs thy peace all the dayes of our life.

*The Epistle.*

Seeing then that we haue gifts.  
verse 6. end in verse 16. at, Be not wise, &c.

Rom. 12.

*The Gospel.*

And the third day was there a.  
verse 1. vnto verse 12.

Ioh. 2.

*The third Sunday after the Epiphany.*

*The Collect.*

**A**lmighty and euermlasting God, mercifully looke vpon our infirmities, and in all our dangers and necessities, stretch forth thy right hand to helpe and defend vs, through Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*

Be not wise in your selues.  
verse 16. vnto the end.

Rom. 12.

*The Gospel.*

Now when he was come downe.  
verse 1. vnto verse 14.

Matt. 8.

*The fourth Sunday after the Epiphany.*

*The Collect.*

**G**od which knowest vs to be set in the mids of so many and great dangers, that for mans frailtynesse wee cannot alway stand vprightly: grant to vs the health of body and soule, that all those things which wee suffer for sinne, by thy helpe we may well passe and overcome, through Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*

Let euery soule be subiect.  
verse 1. vnto verse 8.

Rom. 13.

*The Gospel.*

And when he was entred into.  
verse 23. vnto the end.

Matth. 8.

*The fifth Sunday after the Epiphany.*

*The Collect.*

**L**ord, we beseech thee to keepe thy Church and household continually in thy true Religion, that they which doe leane only vpon hope of thy heauenly grace, may euermore bee defended by thy mighty power, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*

Now therefore, as the elect.  
verse 12. vnto verse 18.

Col. 3.

*The Gospel.*

The Kingdome of heauen is.  
verse 24. vnto verse 31.

Matth. 13.

*The sixth Sunday (if there be so many) shall haue the same Collect, Epistle, and Gospel, that was vpon the fifth Sunday.*

*Septuagesima Sunday.*

*The Collect.*

**O** Lord, we beseech thee, fauourably to heare the prayers of thy people, that wee which are iustly punished for our offences, may be mercifully deliuered by thy goodnesse, for the glory of thy Name, through Iesus Christ our Saviour, who liueth and reigneth, &c.

*The Epistle.*

Know ye not that they which.  
verse 24. vnto the end.

1. Cor. 9.

*The Gospel.*

For the kingdome of heauen.  
verse 1. vnto verse 17.

Matt. 10.

*Sexagesima Sunday.*

*The Collect.*

**L**ord God, which seest that we put not our trust in any thing that we doe, mercifully grant that by thy power we may bee defended against all aduersity, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*

For ye suffer fooles gladly.  
verse 19. vnto verse 32.

2. Cor. 11.

*The Gospel.*

Now when much people were.  
verse 4. vnto verse 16.

Luke 8.

*Quingua-*

*Quinquagesima Sunday.*

*The Collect.*

**O** Lord, which doest teach vs that all our doings without charity are nothing worth, send thy holy Ghost, and powre into our hearts that most excellent gift of charity, the very bond of peace and all vertues, without the which who-soeuer liueth, is counted dead before thee: grant this for thy onely Sonne Iesus Christis sake.

*The Epistle.*

Though I speake with thee. 1. Cor. 13.  
verse 1. vnto the end.

*The Gospel.*

Then Iesus tooke vnto him. Luke 18.  
verse 31. vnto the end.

*The first day of Lent.*

*The Collect.*

**A**lmighty and euermlasting God, which hastest nothing that thou hast made, and doest forgiue the sinnes of all them that bee penitent: create and make in vs new and contrite hearts, that we worthily lamenting our sinnes, and acknowledging our wretchednesse, may obtaine of thee the God of all mercy, perfect remission and forgiuenesse, through Iesus Christ.

*The Epistle.*

Turne you vnto me with all. Ios. 2.  
verse 12. vnto verse 18.

*The Gospel.*

Moreouer when ye fast, looke. Matth. 6.  
verse 16. vnto verse 22.

*The first Sunday in Lent.*

*The Collect.*

**O** Lord, which for our sakes diddest fast fourtie dayes and fourtie nights: giue vs grace to vse such abstinence, that our flesh being subdued to the Spirit, wee may euer obey thy godly motions in righteounesse and true holinesse, to thy honour and glory, which liuest and reignest, &c.

*The Epistle.*

So we therefore as workers. 1. Cor. 6.  
verse 1. vnto verse 11.

*The Gospel.*

Then was Iesus led of thee. Matth. 4.  
verse 1. vnto verse 12.

*The second Sunday in Lent.*

*The Collect.*

**A**lmighty God, which doest see that wee haue no power of our selues to helpe our selues, keepe thou vs both outwardly in our bodies, and inwardly in our soules, that wee may bee defended from all aduersities which may happen to the body, and from all euill thoughts, which may assaule and hurt the soule, through Iesus Christ, &c.

*The Epistle.*

And furthermore, we beseech. 1. Thes. 4.  
verse 1. vnto verse 9.

*The Gospel.*

And Iesus went thence. Matth. 4.  
verse 21. vnto verse 29.

*The third Sunday in Lent.*

*The Collect.*

**W**ee beseech thee, Almighty God, looke vpon the hearty desires of thy humble seruants, and stretch forth the right hand of thy Maiestie, to bee our defence against all our enemies, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*The Epistle.*

Be ye therefore followers of. Ephes. 5.  
verse 1. vnto verse 15.

*The Gospel.*

Then he cast out a deuill. Luke 11.  
verse 14. vnto verse 29.

*The fourth Sunday in Lent.*

*The Collect.*

**G**rant wee beseech thee, Almighty God, that wee which for our euill deeds are worthily punished, by the comfort of thy grace may mercifully bee relieved, through our Lord Iesus Christ.

*The Epistle.*

Tell me, ye that will be vnder. Gal. 4.  
verse 21. vnto the end.

*The Gospel.*

Iesus went his way ouer thee. Iohn 6.  
verse 1. vnto verse 15.

*The fifth Sunday in Lent.*

*The Collect.*

**W**ee beseech thee, Almighty God, mercifully to looke vpon thy people, that by thy great goodnesse they may bee gouerned and preserved euermore both in body and soule, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*The Epistle.*

But Christ being come an high. Hebr. 9.  
verse 11. vnto verse 16.

*The Gospel.*

Which of you can rebuke me of. Iohn 8.  
verse 46. vnto the end.

*The Sunday next before Easter.*

*The Collect.*

**A**lmighty and euermlasting God, which of thy tender loue towards man, hast sent our Sauour Iesus Christ, to take vpon him our flesh, and to suffer death vpon the Crosse, that all mankind should follow the example of his great humility: mercifully grant, that we both follow the example of his patience, and be made partakers of his resurrection, through the same Iesus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*

Let the same minde be in you. Phil. 2.  
verse 5. vnto verse 12.

*The Gospel.*

And it came to passe, when. Matth. 16.  
verse 1. vnto Chap. 17. verse 57.

*Munday next before Easter.*

*The Epistle.*

Who is this that commeth. Esa. 63.  
verse 1. vnto the end.

*The Gospel.*

And two dayes after followed. Mar. 14.  
verse 1. vnto the end.

*Tuesday before Easter.*

*The Epistle.*

The Lord God hath opened. Esay 70.  
verse 3. vnto the end.

*The Gospel.*

And anon in the dawning. Marke 15.  
verse 1. vnto the end.

*Wednesday before Easter.*

*The Epistle.*

For where a Testament is. Heb. 9.  
verse 16. vnto the end.

*The Gospel.*

Now the feast of vnleauened bread. Luk. 22.  
verse 1. vnto the end.

*Thursday next before Easter.*

*The Epistle.*

Now in this that I declare. 1. Cor. 11.  
verse 17. vnto the end.

## The Collects.

*The Gospel.*  
Then the whole multitude.  
verse 1. vnto the end.

*On good Friday.*  
*The Collect.*

**A**lmighty God, we beseech thee graciously to behold this thy family, for the which our Lord Iesus Christ was content to be betrayed, and given vp into the hands of wicked men, and to suffer death vpon the Crosse, who lieth and reigneth, &c.

**A**lmighty and euerlasting God, by whose Spirit the whole body of the Church is gouerned and sanctified, receiue our supplications and prayers which we offer before thee, for all estates of men in thy holy Congregation, that every member of the same in his vocation and ministry, may truly and godly serue thee, through our Lord Iesus Christ, &c.

**M**ercifull God, who hast made all men, and hast nothing that thou hast made, nor wouldest the death of a sinner, but rather that he should bee conuerted and liue, haue mercy vpon all Iewes, Turkes, Infidels, and Heretikes, and take from them all ignorance, hardnesse of heart, and contempt of thy word, and so fetch them home (blessed Lord) to thy flocke, that they may be saued among the remnant of the true Israelites, and be made one fold vnder one Shepherd Iesus Christ our Lord, who liueth and reigneth, &c.

*The Epistle.*  
For the Law hauing the. Heb. 10.  
verse 1. vnto verse 26.

*The Gospel.*  
When Iesus had spoken these. Iohn 18.  
verse 1. vnto the end of Chap. 19.

*Easter Euen.*  
*The Epistle.*  
For it is better (if the will of.) 1. Pet. 3.  
verse 17. vnto the end.

*The Gospel.*  
And when the Euen was come. Marth. 27.  
verse 57. vnto the end.

*Easter day.*  
¶ *At Morning prayer, instead of the Psalme O come let vs, &c. these Anthems shall be sung or said.*

**C**hrist rising againe from the dead, now dieth not, death from hence forth hath no power vpon him, for in that he dyed, hee dyed, but once to put away sinne, but in that he liueth, he liueth vnto God. And so likewise count your selues dead vnto sinne, but liuing vnto God, in Christ Iesus our Lord.

**C**hrist is risen againe, the first fruits of them that sleepe, for seeing that by man came death, by man also commeth the resurrection of the dead: for as by Adam all men doe die, so by Christ all men shall be restored to life.

*The Collect.*  
**A**lmightie God, which through thine only begotten Son Iesus Christ hast ouercome death, and opened vnto vs the gate of euerlasting life, we humbly beseech thee, that as by thy especiall grace preuenting vs, thou dost put in our minds good desires, so by thy continual help, we may bring the same to good effect, through Iesus Christ our Lord, who liueth, &c.

*The Epistle.*  
If ye be then risen with Christ. Col. 3.  
verse 1. vnto verse 8.

*The Gospel.*  
Now the first day of the. Iohn 20.  
verse 1. vnto verse 11.

*Munday in Easter weeke.*  
*The Collect.*  
Almightie God, &c. *As vpon Easter day.*

*The Epistle.*  
Then Peter opened his. Acts 10.  
verse 34. vnto verse 44.

*The Gospel.*  
And behold two of them went. Luke 24.  
verse 13. vnto verse 36.

*Tuesday in Easter weeke.*  
*The Collect.*  
**A**lmightie Father, which hast given thine onely Sonne to die for our sinnes, and to rise againe for our iustification: graunt vs so to put away the leauen of malice and wickednesse, that we may alway serue thee in purenesse of liuing and truth, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*The Epistle.*  
Ye men and brethren, children of. Acts 13.  
verse 26. vnto verse 42.

*The Gospel.*  
Iesus himselfe stood in the. Luke 24.  
verse 36. vnto verse 49.

*The first Sunday after Easter.*  
*The Collect.*  
Almightie God, &c. *As vpon Easter day.*

*The Epistle.*  
For all that is borne of God. 1. Iohn 5.  
verse 4. vnto verse 13.

*The Gospel.*  
The same day then at night. Iohn 10.  
verse 19. vnto verse 24.

*The second Sunday after Easter.*  
*The Collect.*

**A**lmightie God, which hast given thy onely Sonne to bee vnto vs both a sacrifice for sinne, and also an example of good life, giue vs the grace, that wee may alwayes most thankfully receiue that his inestimable benefit, and also daily endeouour our selues to follow the blessed steps of his most holy life. Amen.

*The Epistle.*  
For this is thanke-worthy. 1. Pet. 2.  
verse 19. vnto the end.

*The Gospel.*  
I am the good shepherd. Iohn 10.  
verse 11. vnto verse 17.

*The third Sunday after Easter.*  
*The Collect.*

**A**lmightie God, which shewest to all men that be in error, the light of thy truth, to the intent that they may returne into the way of righteousnesse, grant vnto all them that be admitted into the fellowship of Christs Religion, that they may eschew those things that be contrary to their profession, and follow all such things as be agreeable to the same: through our Lord Iesus Christ. Amen.

*The Epistle.*  
Dearely beloued, I beseech you. 1. Pet. 2.  
verse 11. vnto verse 18.

*The Gospel.*  
A little while and ye shall not. Iohn 16.  
verse 16. vnto verse 23.

*The fourth Sunday after Easter.*  
*The Collect.*

**A**lmighty God, which dost make the minds of all faithfull men to be of one will, grant vnto thy people, that they may loue the thing which



The Collects.

which thou commandest, and desire that which thou doest promise, that among the sundry and manifold changes of the world, our hearts may surely there be fixed, whereas true ioyes are to be found, through Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*

Every good giuing, and euery. James 1.  
verse 17. vnto verse 22.

*The Gospel.*

But now I goe my way. John 16.  
verse 5. vnto verse 16.

*The first Sunday after Easter.*

*The Collect.*

**L**ord, from whom all good things doe come, grant vs thy humble seruants, that by thy holy inspiration, wee may thinke those things that be good, and by thy mercifull guiding may performe the same, through our Lord Iesus Christ. Amen.

*The Epistle.*

And be ye doers of the word. James 1.  
verse 22. vnto the end.

*The Gospel.*

Verely, verely I say vnto you. John 16.  
verse 23. vnto the end.

*Ascension day.*

*The Collect.*

**G**rant, we beseech thee, Almighty God, that like as we doe beleue thine onely begotten Sonne our Lord to haue ascended into the heauens: so we may also in heart and minde thither ascend, and with him continually dwell. Amen.

*The Epistle.*

I haue made the former, Actes 1.  
verse 1. vnto verse 12.

*The Gospel.*

Finally he appeared vnto. Marke 16.  
verse 14. vnto the end.

*The Sunday after Ascension day.*

*The Collect.*

**O** God the King of glory, which hast exalted thine onely Sonne Iesus Christ with great triumph into thy Kingdome of heauen: wee beseech thee leaue vs not comfortlesse, but send to vs thine holy Ghost to comfort vs, and exalt vs vnto the same place whither our Sauour Christ is gone before, who liueth, &c.

*The Epistle.*

Now the end of all things it at. 1. Pet. 4.  
verse 7. vnto verse 12.

*The Gospel.*

But when the Comforter shall. John 15.  
verse 26. end, Chap. 16. in verse 4. at, And these.

*Whitsunday.*

*The Collect.*

**G**od, which as vpon this day, hast taught the hearts of thy faithfull people, by the sending to them the light of thy holy Spirit, grant vs by the same Spirit to haue a right iudgement in all things, and euermore to reioyce in his holy comfort, through the merits of Christ Iesus our Sauour, who liueth and reigneth with thee in the vniuersitie of the same Spirit, one God world without end. Amen.

*The Epistle.*

And when the day of Pentecost. Actes 2.  
verse 1. vnto verse 12.

*The Gospel.*

If ye loue me, keepe my. John 14.  
verse 15. vnto the end.

*Munday in Whitsun weeke.*

*The Collect.*

God which as, &c. As vpon Whitsunday,

*The Epistle.*

Then Peter opened his mouth. Actes 10.  
verse 34. vnto the end.

*The Gospel.*

For God so loued the world. John 3.  
verse 16. vnto verse 22.

*Tuesday in Whitsun weeke.*

*The Collect.*

God which as, &c. As vpon Whitsunday.

*The Epistle.*

Now when the Apostles which. Actes 8.  
verse 14. vnto verse 18.

*The Gospel.*

Verely, verely I say vnto you. John 10.  
verse 1. vnto verse 11.

*Trinitie Sunday.*

*The Collect.*

**A**lmighty and euermore God, which hast giuen vnto vs thy seruants, grace by the confession of a true faith, to acknowledge the glory of the eternall Trinitie, and in the power of the diuine Maiesty to worship the vniuersitie: wee beseech thee, that through the steadfastnesse of this faith, wee may euermore be defended from all aduersity, which liueth and reigneth, &c.

*The Epistle.*

After this I looked, and behold. Reuel. 4.  
verse 1. vnto the end.

*The Gospel.*

There was now a man of the. John 3.  
verse 1. vnto verse 16.

*The first Sunday after Trinitie.*

*The Collect.*

**G**od, the strength of all them that trust in thee, mercifully accept our prayers: and because the weaknesse of our mortall nature can doe no good thing without thee, grant vs the helpe of thy grace, that in keeping of thy Commandements, wee may please thee both in will and deed, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*

Beloued, let vs loue one. 1. John 4.  
verse 7. vnto the end.

*The Gospel.*

There was a certaine rich man. Luke 16.  
verse 19. vnto the end.

*The second Sunday after Trinitie.*

*The Collect.*

**L**ord make vs to haue a perpetuall feare and loue of thy holy Name, for thou neuer failest to helpe and gouerne them, whom thou dost bring vp in thy needfull loue. Grant this, &c.

*The Epistle.*

Maruell not my brethren, though. 1. John 3.  
verse 13. vnto the end.

*The Gospel.*

A certaine man made a great. Luke 14.  
verse 16. vnto verse 25.

*The third Sunday after Trinitie.*

*The Collect.*

**L**ord wee beseech thee mercifully to heare vs, and vnto whom thou hast giuen an hearty desire, to pray, grant that by thy mighty ayde we may bee defended, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*

And submit your selues euery. 1. Pet. 5.  
verse 5. vnto verse 12.

*The Gospel.*

Then resorted vnto him all the. Luke 15.  
verse 1. vnto verse 12.

*The*

## The Collects.

### *The fourth Sunday after Trinity.*

#### *The Collect.*

**G**od the protectour of all that trust in thee, without whom nothing is strong, nothing is holy, increase and multiply vpon vs thy mercy, that thou being our ruler and guide, we may so passe through things temporall, that wee finally lose not the things eternall: grant this heavenly Father, for Iesus Christis sake our Lord.

#### *The Epistle.*

For I count that the afflictions. Rom. 8.  
verse 18. vnto verse 24.

#### *The Gospel.*

Be ye therefore mercifull, as Luke 6.  
verse 36. vnto verse 43.

### *The fift Sunday after Trinity.*

#### *The Collect.*

**G**rant Lord, we beseech thee, that the course of this world may be so peaceably ordered by thy gouernance, that thy Congregation may ioyfully serue thee in all godly quietnes: through Iesus Christ our Lord.

#### *The Epistle.*

Finally, be ye all of one mind. 1. Pet. 3.  
verse 8. end in verse 15. at, And be ready.

#### *The Gospel.*

Then it came to passe as the. Luke 5.  
verse 1. vnto verse 12.

### *The sixt Sunday after Trinity.*

#### *The Collect.*

**G**od which hast prepared to them that loue thee, such good things as passe all mans vnderstanding: powre into our hearts such loue toward thee, that we louing thee in all things, may obtaine thy promises, which exceede all that we can desire, through Iesus Christ, &c.

#### *The Epistle.*

Know ye not, that all we which. Rom. 6.  
verse 3. vnto verse 12.

#### *The Gospel.*

For I say vnto you, except your. Matth. 5.  
verse 20. vnto verse 27.

### *The seuenth Sunday after Trinity.*

#### *The Collect.*

**L**ord of all power and might, which art the author and giuer of all good things, graffe in our hearts the loue of thy Name, increase in vs true Religion, nourish vs with all goodnesse, and of thy great mercy keepe vs in the same, through Iesus Christ, &c.

#### *The Epistle.*

I speake after the manner of men. Rom. 6.  
verse 19. vnto the end.

#### *The Gospel.*

In those dayes when there was. Marke 8.  
verse 1. vnto verse 10.

### *The eight Sunday after Trinity.*

#### *The Collect.*

**G**od whose prouidence is neuer deceiued, we humbly beseech thee, that thou wilt put away from vs all hurtfull things, and giue those things which be profitable for vs: through Iesus Christ our Lord.

#### *The Epistle.*

Therefore brethren, we are debtors. Rom. 8.  
verse 12. vnto verse 18.

#### *The Gospel.*

Beware of false prophets. Matth. 7.  
verse 15. vnto verse 22.

### *The ninth Sunday after Trinity.*

#### *The Collect.*

**G**rant vs Lord, we beseech thee, the spirit to thinke and doe alwayes such things as

be rightfull, that wee which cannot be without thee, may by thee bee able to liue according to thy will, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

#### *The Epistle.*

Moreover, brethren, I would. 1. Cor. 10.  
verse 1. vnto verse 14.

#### *The Gospel.*

And he said also vnto his. Luke 16.  
verse 1. vnto verse 10.

### *The tenth Sunday after Trinity.*

#### *The Collect.*

**L**et thy mercifull eares, O Lord, be open to the prayers of thy humble seruants: and that they may obtaine their petitions, make them to aske such things as shall please thee, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

#### *The Epistle.*

Now concerning spirituall gifts. 1. Cor. 12.  
verse 1. vnto verse 12.

#### *The Gospel.*

And when he was come neere. Luke 19.  
verse 41. end in verse 47. at, And the high Priests, and the.

### *The eleventh Sunday after Trinity.*

#### *The Collect.*

**G**od which declarest thy Almighty power, most chiefly in shewing mercy and pitie, giue vnto vs abundantly thy grace, that we running to thy promises, may be made partakers of thy heavenly treasure, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

#### *The Epistle.*

Moreover, brethren, I declare. 1. Cor. 15.  
verse 1. vnto verse 12.

#### *The Gospel.*

He spake also this parable vnto. Luke 18.  
verse 9. vnto verse 15.

### *The twelfth Sunday after Trinity.*

#### *The Collect.*

**A**lmighty and euermlasting God, which art alwayes more ready to heare then wee to pray, and art wont to giue more then either we desire, or deserue: powre downe vpon vs the abundance of thy mercy, forguiuing vs those things whereof our conscience is afraid, and giuing vnto vs that our prayer dare not presume to aske, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

#### *The Epistle.*

And such trust haue we through. 2. Cor. 3.  
verse 4. vnto verse 10.

#### *The Gospel.*

And he departed againe. Marke 7.  
verse 31. vnto the end.

### *The xij. Sunday after Trinity.*

#### *The Collect.*

**A**lmighty and mercifull God, of whose onely gift it commeth, that thy faithfull people doe vnto thee, true and laudable seruice: Grant, we beseech thee, that wee may so run to thy heavenly promises, that wee faile not finally to attaine the same, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

#### *The Epistle.*

Now to Abraham and his seed. Gal. 3.  
verse 16. vnto verse 23.

#### *The Gospel.*

Blessed are the eyes which see. Luke 10.  
verse 23. vnto verse 38.

### *The xiiij. Sunday after Trinity.*

#### *The Collect.*

**A**lmighty and euermlasting God, Giue vnto vs the increase of faith, hope, and charity, and that we may obtaine that which thou doest promise

## The Collects.

promise, make vs to lose that which thou dost command, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*  
Then I say walke in the spirit. Gal. 5.  
verse 16. vnto verse 25.

*The Gospel.*  
And so it was when he went. Luke 17.  
verse 11. vnto verse 20.

*The xx. Sunday after Trinity.*  
*The Collect.*

**K**eepe we beseech thee, O Lord, thy Church with thy perpetuall mercy, and because the frailty of man without thee cannot but fall, keepe vs euer by thy helpe, and leade vs to all things profitable to our saluation, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*  
You see how large a letter. Gal. 6.  
verse 11. vnto the end.

*The Gospel.*  
No man can serue two masters. Math. 6.  
verse 24. vnto the end.

*The xxi. Sunday after Trinity.*  
*The Collect.*

**L**ord wee beseech thee, let thy continuall pity cleanse and defend thy Congregation: and because it cannot continue in safety without thy succour, preferue it euermore by thy helpe and goodnesse, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*  
Wherefore I desire that ye. Ephes. 3.  
verse 13. vnto the end.

*The Gospel.*  
And it came to passe the day after. Luke 7.  
verse 11. vnto verse 18.

*The xxij. Sunday after Trinity.*  
*The Collect.*

**L**ord wee pray thee, that thy grace may alwayes preuent and follow vs, and make vs continually to bee giuen to all good workes, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*  
I therefore being prisoner. Ephes. 4.  
verse 1. vnto verse 7.

*The Gospel.*  
And it came to passe that when. Luke 14.  
verse 1. vnto verse 12.

*The xxij. Sunday after Trinity.*  
*The Collect.*

**L**ord wee beseech thee, grant thy people grace to auoid the infections of the deuill, and with pure heart and minde to follow thee the onely God, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*  
I thanke my God alwayes. 1. Cor. 1.  
verse 4. vnto verse 9.

*The Gospel.*  
But when the Pharises had. Math. 22.  
verse 34. vnto the end.

*The xxi. Sunday after Trinity.*  
*The Collect.*

**O** God, forasmuch as without thee, wee are not able to please thee: grant that the working of thy mercy may in all things direct and rule our hearts, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*  
This I say therefore, and testifie. Ephes. 4.  
verse 17. vnto the end.

*The Gospel.*  
Then he entred into a ship. Math. 9.  
verse 1. vnto verse 9.

*The xx. Sunday after Trinity.*  
*The Collect.*

**A**lmighty and mercifull God, of thy bountifull goodnesse keepe vs from all things that may hurt vs, that wee being ready both in body and soule, may with free hearts accomplish those things that thou wouldest haue done, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*  
Take heed therefore that ye. Ephes. 5.  
verse 15. vnto verse 22.

*The Gospel.*  
The kingdome of heauen is. Math. 22.  
verse 2. vnto verse 13.

*The xxi. Sunday after Trinity.*  
*The Collect.*

**G**rant wee beseech thee, mercifull Lord, to thy faithfull people, pardon and peace, that they may bee cleansed from all their finnes, and serue thee with a quiet minde, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*  
Finally my brethren, be strong. Ephes. 6.  
verse 10. vnto verse 21.

*The Gospel.*  
And there was a certaine ruler. John 4.  
verse 46. vnto the end.

*The xxij. Sunday after Trinity.*  
*The Collect.*

**L**ord, wee beseech thee to keepe thy household the Church in continuall godlinesse, that through thy protection it may bee free from all aduersities, and deuourly giuen to serue thee in good workes, to the glory of thy Name, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*  
I thanke my God, hauing. Phil. 2.  
verse 3. vnto verse 12.

*The Gospel.*  
Then came Peter to him. Math. 18.  
verse 21. vnto the end.

*The xxij. Sunday after Trinity.*  
*The Collect.*

**G**od our refuge and strength, which art the authour of all godlinesse, be ready to heare the deuour prayers of the Church, and grant that those things which wee aske faithfully, we may obtaine effectually, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*  
Brethren, be followers of me. Phil. 3.  
verse 17. vnto the end.

*The Gospel.*  
Then went the Pharises and. Math. 22.  
verse 15. vnto verse 23.

*The xxij. Sunday after Trinity.*  
*The Collect.*

**L**ord wee beseech thee, assoile thy people from their offences, that through thy bountifull goodnesse, wee may be delivered from the bonds of all those finnes, which by our frailtie we haue committed: Grant this, &c.

*The Epistle.*  
We giue thanks to God. Coloss. 1.  
verse 3. vnto verse 13.

*The Gospel.*  
While he thus spake. Math. 9.  
verse 18. vnto verse 27.

*The xxv. Sunday after Trinity.*  
*The Collect.*

**S**tirre vp, we beseech thee, O Lord, the wils of thy faithfull people, that they plentifully bringing



The Collects.

bringing forth the fruit of good workes, may of thee bee plentifully rewarded, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*  
Behold, the dayes come.  
verse 5. vnto verse 9.

*The Gospel.*  
Then Iesus lift vp his eyes.  
verse 5. vnto verse 15.

If there bee any more Sundayes before Advent Sunday, to supply the same, shall be taken the Collect, Epistle and Gospel of some of those Sundayes which were omitted betwene the Epiphany and Septuagesima.

*Saint Andrewes day.*  
*The Collect.*

Almighty God, which didst giue such grace vnto thy holy Apostle Saint Andrew, that he readily obeyed the calling of thy Sonne Iesus Christ, and followed him without delay: Grant vnto vs all, that wee being called by thy holy word, may forthwith giue ouer our selues obediently to follow thy holy Commandements, through the same Iesus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*  
For if thou shalt confesse.  
verse 9. vnto the end. Rom. 10.

*The Gospel.*  
And Iesus walking by the.  
verse 18. vnto verse 23. Matth. 4.

*Saint Thomas the Apostle.*  
*The Collect.*

Almighty and euertlasting God, which for the more confirmation of the faith, diddest suffer thy holy Apostle Thomas to be doubtfull in thy Sonnes resurrection: grant vs so perfectly, and without all doubt to beleue in thy Son Iesus Christ, that our faith in thy sight neuer be reprooued. Heare vs, O Lord, through the same Iesus Christ, to whom with thee and the holy Ghost, be all honour, &c.

*The Epistle.*  
Now therefore ye are no.  
verse 19. vnto the end. Ephes. 2.

*The Gospel.*  
But Thomas one of the.  
verse 24. vnto the end. Iohn 20.

*The conuersion of Saint Paul.*  
*The Collect.*

God which hast taught all the world, through the preaching of thy blessed Apostle Saint Paul: grant we beseech thee, that wee which haue his wonderful conuersion in remembrance, may follow and fulfill thy holy doctrine that he taught, through Iesus Christ our Lord, &c.

*The Epistle.*  
And Saul yet breathing out.  
verse 1. vnto verse 23. Actes 9.

*The Gospel.*  
Then answered Peter, and  
verse 27. vnto the end. Matth. 19.

*The Purification of Saint Mary the Virgin.*  
*The Collect.*

Almighty and euertlasting God, we humbly beseech thy Maiesty, that as thy onely begotten Son was this day presented in the Temple, in the substance of our flesh: so grant that wee may be presented vnto thee with pure and cleane minds, by Iesus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*  
The same Epistle appointed the Sunday before.

*The Gospel.*  
And when the dayes of her.  
verse 22. end in verse 27. 28. And when the.

*Saint Matthias day.*  
*The Collect.*

Almighty God, which in the place of the traitour Iudas, diddest chuse thy faithfull seruant Matthias to bee of the number of the twelue Apostles, grant that thy Church, being alwayes preserued from false Apostles, may bee ordered and guided by faithful and true Pastors, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*  
And in those dayes Peter.  
verse 15. vnto the end. Actes 1.

*The Gospel.*  
At that time Iesus answered.  
verse 25. vnto the end. Matth. 11.

*Annunciation of the Virgin Mary.*  
*The Collect.*

We beseech thee, Lord, powre thy grace into our hearts, that as we haue known Christ thy Sonnes incarnation, by the message of an Angel: so by his crosse and passion, we may bee brought vnto the glory of his resurrection, through the same Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*  
And the Lord spake againe vnto.  
verse 10. vnto verse 16. Esay 7.

*The Gospel.*  
And in the sixt moneth.  
verse 16. vnto verse 39. Luke 1.

*Saint Markes day.*  
*The Collect.*

Almighty God, which hast instructed thy holy Church, with the heavenly doctrine of thy Euangelist Saint Marke: giue vs grace, that wee be not like children, carried away with euery blast of vaine doctrine, but firmly to bee established in the trueth of thy holy Gospel, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*  
But vnto euery one of vs is.  
verse 7. vnto verse 17. Ephes. 4.

*The Gospel.*  
I am the true Vine, and my.  
verse 1. vnto verse 12. Iohn 15.

*Saint Philip and Iames day.*  
*The Collect.*

Almighty God, whom truly to know, is euertlasting life: grant vs perfectly to know thy Son Iesus Christ to be the Way, the Truth, and the Life, as thou hast taught Saint Philip and other Apostles, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*  
Iames a seruant of God.  
verse 1. vnto verse 12. Iames 1.

*The Gospel.*  
And he said to his Disciples.  
verse 1. vnto verse 15. Iohn 14.

*Saint Barnabe Apostle.*  
*The Collect.*

Lord Almighty, which hast endued thy holy Apostle Barnabas, with singular gifts of the holy Ghost: let vs not bee destitute of thy manifold gifts, nor yet of grace, to vse them alway to thy honour and glory, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*  
Then tidings of those things.  
verse 22. vnto the end. Actes 11.

The

## The Collects.

*The Gospel.*  
This is my Commandement. *John 15.*  
verse 12. vnto verse 17.

*Saint Iohn Baptists day.*

*The Collect.*

**A**lmighty God, by whose providence thy seruant Iohn Baptist was wonderfully borne, and sent to prepare the way of thy Sonne our Sauour, by preaching of penance: make vs so to follow his doctrine and holy life, that wee may truly repent according to his preaching, and after his example constantly speake the truth, boldly rebuke vice, and patiently suffer for the truths sake, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*

Comfort ye, comfort ye my. *Esay 40.*  
verse 1. vnto verse 12.

*The Gospel.*

Now Elizabeths time was. *Luke 1.*  
verse 57. vnto the end.

*Saint Peters day.*

*The Collect.*

**A**lmighty God, which by thy Sonne Iesus Christ hast giuen to thy Apostle Saint Peter many excellent gifts, and commandedst him earnestly to feed thy flocke: make, wee beseech thee, all Bishops and Pastors diligently to preach thy holy word, and the people obediently to follow the same, that they may receiue the crowne of euerlasting glory, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*

Now about that time Herod. *Actes 12.*  
verse 1. vnto verse 12.

*The Gospel.*

Now when Iesus came. *Matth. 16.*  
verse 13. vnto verse 20.

*Saint James the Apostle.*

*The Collect.*

**G**rant, O mercifull God, that as thine holy Apostle Saint James, leauing his father, and all that he had, without delay, was obedient vnto the calling of thy Sonne Iesus Christ, and followed him: so wee forsaking all worldly and carnall affections, may bee euermore ready to follow thy Commandements, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*

In those dayes also came. *Actes 11.*  
verse 27. end Chap. 12. in verse 3. at. Then were the.

*The Gospel.*

Then came to him the. *Matth. 20.*  
verse 20. vnto verse 29.

*Saint Bartholomew the Apostle.*

*The Collect.*

**O** Almighty and euerlasting God, which hast giuen grace to thy Apostle Bartholomew, truly to beleue, and to preach thy word, grant we beseech thee vnto thy Church, both to loue that hee beleueed, and to preach that hee taught, through Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*

Thus by the hands of the. *Actes 5.*  
verse 12. vnto verse 17.

*The Gospel.*

And there arose also a strife. *Luke 22.*  
verse 24. vnto verse 31.

*Saint Matthew the Apostle.*

*The Collect.*

**A**lmighty God, which by thy blessed Sonne diddest call Matthew from the receipt of

*The end of the Collects.*

custom, so be an Apostle and Euangelist: grant vs grace to forsake all couetous desires, and inordinate loue of riches, and to follow thy said Son Iesus Christ, who liueth, and reigneth, &c.

*The Epistle.*

Therefore seeing that we. *2. Cor. 4.*  
verse 1. vnto verse 7.

*The Gospel.*

And as Iesus passed forth. *Matth. 9.*  
verse 9. vnto verse 14.

*Saint Michael and all Angels.*

*The Collect.*

**E**uerlasting God, which hast ordained, and constituted the seruices of all Angels and men in a wonderfull order, mercifully grant, that they which alway do thee seruice in heaven, may by thy appointment, succour and defend vs in earth, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*

And there was a battell in. *Reuel. 12.*  
verse 7. vnto verse 13.

*The Gospel.*

The same time the Disciples. *Matth. 18.*  
verse 1. vnto verse 11.

*Saint Luke the Euangelist.*

*The Collect.*

**A**lmighty God, which calledst Luke the Physician, whose praise is in the Gospel, to be a Physician of the soules, it may please thee, by the wholesome medicines of his doctrine, to heale all the diseases of our soules, through thy Sonne Iesus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*

But watch thou in all things. *2. Tim. 4.*  
verse 5. vnto verse 16.

*The Gospel.*

After these things, the Lord. *Luke 10.*  
verse 1. end in verse 7. at. Goe not from house.

*Saint Simon and Iude Apostles.*

*The Collect.*

**A**lmighty God, which hast builded thy Congregation vpon the foundation of the Apostles and Prophets, Iesus Christ himselfe being the head corner stone: grant vs so to bee ioyned together in vinity of Spirit by their doctrine, that wee may bee made an holy Temple acceptable vnto thee, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*The Epistle.*

Iude a seruant of Iesus Christ. *Iude*  
verse 1. vnto verse 9.

*The Gospel.*

These things command. *John 15.*  
verse 17. vnto the end.

*All Saints day.*

*The Collect.*

**A**lmighty God, which hast knit together thy Elect in one communion and fellowship, in the mysticall body of thy Sonne Iesus Christ our Lord: grant vs grace so to follow thy holy Saints in all vertuous and godly liuing, that we may come to those vnspokeable ioyes which thou hast prepared for them that vnfeignedly loue thee, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*The Epistle.*

And I saw another Angel come. *Reuel. 7.*  
verse 2. vnto verse 13.

*The Gospel.*

And when he saw the. *Matth. 5.*  
verse 1. vnto verse 13.

## The order of the administration of the Lords Supper, or holy Communion.

**S**o many as intend to be partakers of the holy Communion shall signify their names to the Curate *over night,* or *at least in the morning before the beginning of Morning prayer, or immediately after.*

And if any of those be an open and notorious euill liuer, so that the Congregation by him is offended, or haue done any wrong to his neighbours by word or deed: the Curate hauing knowledge thereof, shall call him, and aduertise him in any wise, not to presume to the Lords Table, vntill hee haue openly declared himselfe to haue truly repented and amended his former naughty life, that the Congregation may thereby be satisfied, which afore were offended, and that he haue recompensed the parties whom he hath done wrong vnto, or as the least, declare himselfe to be in full purpose so to doe, as soone as he conveniently may.

The same order shall the Curate vse with those betwixt whom beeueneuill malice and hatred to reign, not suffering them to be partakers of the Lords Table, vntill hee knowe them to be reconciled, and if one of the parties so at variance, be content to forgive from the bottome of his heart, all that the other hath trespassed against him, and to make amends for that hee himselfe hath offended, and the other party will not be perswaded to a godly unity, but remaine still in his frowardnesse and malice: the Minister in that case ought to admit the penitent person to the holy Communion, and not him that is obstinate.

The Table at the Communion time, hauing a faire white linnen cloth vpon it, shall stand in the body of the Church, or in the Chancell, where Morning and Evening prayer be appointed to be said. And the Priest standing at the North side of the Table, shall say the Lords prayer, with the Collect following.

## The Communion.

**O**Vr Father which art in heauen, hal-  
lowed bee thy Name. Thy king-  
dome come. Thy will be done in  
earth as it is in heauen. Giue vs  
this day our daily bread. And for-  
giue vs our trespasses, as wee forgive them that  
trespasse against vs. And lead vs not into tempta-  
tion: But deliuer vs from euill. For thine is the  
Kingdome, the power, and the glory, for euer  
and euer. Amen.

**A**lmighty God, vnto whom all hearts bee  
open, all desires knowne, and from whom  
no secrets are hid: cleanse the thoughts of our  
hearts by the inspiration of thy holy Spirit, that  
we may perfectly loue thee, and worthily mag-  
nifie thy holy Name, through Christ our Lord.  
Amen.

*¶ Then shall the Minister rehearse distinctly all  
the ten Commandements, and the people knee-  
ling, shall after every Commandement, aske  
God mercy for their transgression of the same  
after this sort.*

*Minister.*

**G**OD spake these words, and said, I am the  
Lord thy God: Thou shalt haue none  
other gods but me.

*People.*

Lord haue mercy vpon vs, and incline our  
hearts to keepe this Law.

*Minister.*

Thou shalt not make to thy selfe any graven  
image, nor the likenesse of any thing that is in  
heauen aboue, or in the earth beneath, or in the  
water vnder the earth: thou shalt not bow  
downe to them, nor worship them. For I the  
Lord thy God am a ialous God, and visite the  
sinnes of the fathers vpon the children, vnto the  
third and fourth generation of them that hate  
me, and shew mercy vnto thousands in them  
that loue me, and keepe my Commandements.

*People.*

Lord haue mercy vpon vs, &c.

*Minister.*

Thou shalt not take the Name of the Lord  
thy God in vaine: for the Lord will not hold  
him guiltlesse that taketh his Name in vaine.

*People.*

Lord haue mercy vpon vs, &c.

*Minister.*

Remember that thou keepe holy the Sabbath  
day: Sixe dayes shalt thou labour, and doe all  
that thou hast to doe: but the seuenth day is the  
Sabbath of the Lord thy God. In it thou shalt  
doe no manner of worke, thou, and thy sonne,  
and thy daughter, thy man-servant, and thy maid-  
servant, thy cattell, and the stranger that is with-  
in thy gates: for in fixe dayes the Lord made  
heauen and earth, the sea, and all that in them  
is, and rested the seuenth day, wherefore the Lord  
blessed the seuenth day, and hallowed it.

*People.*

Lord haue mercy vpon vs, &c.

*Minister.*

Honour thy father and mother, that thy dayes  
may be long in the land which the Lord thy God  
giueth thee.

*People.*

Lord haue mercy vpon vs, &c.

*Minister.*

Thou shalt doe no murder.

*People.*

Lord haue mercy vpon vs, &c.

*Minister.*

Thou shalt not commit adultery.

*People.*

Lord haue mercy vpon vs, &c.

*Minister.*

Thou shalt not steale.

*People.*

Lord haue mercy vpon vs, &c.

*Minister.*

Thou shalt not beare false witness against  
thy neighbour.

*People.*

Lord haue mercy vpon vs, &c.

*Minister.*

Thou shalt not couet thy neighbours house,  
thou shalt not couet thy neighbours wife, nor  
his seruant, nor his maid, nor his oxe, nor his  
asse, nor any thing that is his.

*People.*

Lord haue mercy vpon vs, and write all these  
thy Lawes in our hearts, we beseeche thee.

*¶ Then shall follow the Collect of the day, with  
one of these two Collects following for the  
King, the Minister standing vp and saying.*

¶ Let



## The Communion.

Let vs pray.

**A**lmighty God, whose Kingdome is everlasting, and power infinite, haue mercie vpon the whole Congregation, and so rule the heart of thy chosen seruant CHARLES, our King and Governour, that he (knowing whose minister he is) may about all things seeke thy honour and glory, and that wee his subiects (duely considering whose authority he hath) may faithfully serue, honor, and humbly obey him, in thee and for thee, according to thy blessed word and ordinance, through Iesus Christ our Lord, who with thee and the holy Ghost, lieth and reigneth euer one God, world without end. Amen.

**A**lmighty and euerslasting God, wee bee taught by thy holy word that the hearts of Kings are in thy rule and gouernance, and that thou dost dispose and turne them as it seemeth best to thy godly wisdom: we humbly beseech thee so to dispose and gouerne the heart of CHARLES thy seruant, our King and Governour, that in all his thoughts, words, and works, hee may euer seeke thy honour and glory, and study to preserve thy people committed to his charge, in wealth, peace, and godlinesse: Grant this, O mercifull Father, for thy deare Sonnes sake Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*Immediately after the Collects, the Minister, shall read the Epistle beginning thus,*

The Epistle written in the Chapter of  
And the Epistle ended, hee shall say the Gospel beginning thus.

The Gospel written in the Chapter of  
And the Epistle and Gospel being ended, shall be said the Creed.

**I** beleuee in one God the Father Almighty, Maker of heaven and earth, and of all things visible and inuisible: and in one Lord Iesus Christ, the onely begotten Sonne of God, begotten of the Father before all worlds, God of God, Light of Light, very God of very God, begotten, not made, being of one substance with the Father, by whom all things were made: who for vs men, and for our saluation, came downe from heaven, and was incarnate by the holy Ghost of the Virgin Mary, and was made man, and was crucified also for vs vnder Pontius Pilate. He suffered and was buried, and the third day hee rose againe according to the Scriptures, and ascended into heaven, and sitteth on the right hand of the Father. And hee shall come againe with glory to iudge both the quicke and the dead: whose kingdome shall haue none end. And I beleuee in the holy Ghost, the Lord and giuer of Life, who proceedeth from the Father and the Sonne, who with the Father and the Sonne together is worshipped and glorified; who spake by the Prophets. And I beleuee one Catholike and Apostolique Church. I acknowledge one Baptisme for the remission of sinnes, and I looke for the resurrection of the dead, and the life of the world to come. Amen.

*After the Creed, if there bee no Sermon, shall follow one of the Homilies already sen fourth, or hereafter to be sen fourth by common Authority.*

*After such Sermon, Homily, or exhortation the Curate shall declare vnto the people, whether there be any holy dayes, or fasting dayes the week following, and earnestly exhort them to remember the poore, saying one or moe of these sentences following, as he thinke most convenient by his discretioun.*

**L**et your light so shine before men, that they may see your good workes, and glorifie your Father which is in heauen. \* Math. 5. 16

\* Lay not vp for your selues treasures vpon the earth, where the rust and moth doeth corrupt; and where theeuers breake through and steale: but lay vp for your selues treasures in heauen, where neither rust nor moth doeth corrupt, and where theeuers doe not breake thorow and steale. \* Mat. 6. 19, 20

\* Whatsoeuer yee would that men should doe vnto you, euen so doe vnto them, for this is the Law and the Prophets. \* Mat. 7. 12

\* Not euery one that saith vnto mee, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdome of heauen: but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heauen. \* Mat. 7. 21

\* Zachaeus stood fourth and said vnto the Lord, Behold, Lord, the halfe of my goods I giue to the poore, and if I haue done any wrong to any man, I restore foure fold. \* Luke 19. 8

\* Who goeth a warfare at any time of his owne cost? Who planteth a Vineyard, and eateth not of the fruit thereof? Or who feedeth a flocke, and eateth not of the milke of the flocke? \* 1. Cor. 9. 7

\* If we haue sown vnto you spiritual things, is it a great matter if we shall reape your worldly things? \* 1. Cor. 9. 11

\* Doe yee not know that they which minister about holy things liue of the sacrifice? and they which wait of the Altar, are partakers with the Altar? euen so hath the Lord also ordained, that they which preach the Gospel, should liue of the Gospel. \* 1. Cor. 9. 13

\* He that soweth little, shall reape little: and he that soweth plenteously, shall reape plenteously: Let euery man doe according as he is disposed in his heart, not grudging, or of necessity: for God loueth a cheerefull giuer. \* 1. Cor. 9. 6, 7

\* Let him that is taught in the word, minister vnto him that teacheth, in all good things. Bee not deceived, God is not mocked: For whatsoeuer a man soweth that shall he reape. \* Gal. 6. 6, 7

\* While wee haue time, let vs doe good vnto all men, and specially vnto them which are of the household of faith. \* Gal. 6. 10

\* Godlinesse is great riches, if a man bee content with that he hath: for we brought nothing into the world, neither may wee carry any thing out. \* 1. Tim. 6. 6, 7

\* Charge them which are rich in this world, that they be ready to giue, and glad to distribute, laying vp in store for themselves a good foundation against the time to come, that they may attaine eternall life. \* 1. Tim. 6. 17, 18, 19

\* God is not vnrighteous, that he will forget your workes, and labour that proceedeth of loue, which loue yee haue shewed for his Names sake, which haue ministered vnto the Saints, and yet doe minister. \* Heb. 6. 10

\* To doe good, and to distribute forget not, for with such sacrifices God is pleased. \* Heb. 13. 16

\* Whoso hath this worlds good, and seeth his brother haue need, and shutteth vp his compassion from him, how dwelleth the loue of God in him? \* 1. Ioh. 3. 17

\* Giue almes of thy goods, and turne neuer thy face from any poore man: and when the face of the Lord shall not be turned away from thee. \* Tobit 4. 7

\* Bee mercifull after thy power. If thou hast much, giue plenteously. If thou hast little, doe thy diligence gladly, to giue of that little: for so gatherest thou thy selfe a good reward in the day of necessity. \* Tobit 4. 8, 9

## The Communion.

*Prov. 19. 17.*

\* Hee that hath pity vpon the poore, lendeth vnto the Lord: and looke what hee layeth out, it shall be payed him againe.

*Psalm. 41. 1.*

\* Blessed bee the man that prouideth for the sicke and needy: the Lord shall deliuer him in the time of trouble.

*¶ Then shall the Churchwardens, or some other by them appointed, gather the deuotion of the people, and put the same into the poore mans boxe, and vpon the offering dayes appointed, euery man and woman shall pay to the Curate the due and accustomed offerings. After which done the Priest shall say thus.*

*¶ Let vs pray for the whole state of Christs Church militant heare on earth.*

*If there be no almes giuen to the poore, then shall the words (of accepting our almes) be left out vnfold.*

**A**lmighty and euermlasting God, which by thy holy Apostles hast taught vs to make prayers and supplications, and to giue thanks for all men: We humbly beseech thee most mercifully (to accept our almes, and) to receive these our prayers, which we offer vnto thy diuine Maiestie, beseeching thee to inspire continually the vniuersall Church with the spirit of truth vnto and Concord: and grant that all they that doe confesse thy holy Name, may agree in the truth of thy holy word, and liue in vnto and godly loue. We beseech thee also to saue and defend all Christian kings, princes, and gouernours, and especially thy seruant *Charles*, our King, that vnder him wee may be godly and quietly gouerned: and grant vnto his whole Counsell, and to all that bee put in authority vnder him, that they may truly and indifferently minister iustice, to the punishment of wickednesse and vice, and to the maintenance of Gods true religion and vertue. Giue grace (O heavenly Father) to all Bishops, Pastours, and Curates, that they may both by their life and doctrine, set forth thy true and liuely word, and rightly and duly administer thy holy Sacraments: and to all thy people giue thy heavenly grace, and specially to this Congregation here present, that with meeke heart and due reuerence, they may heare and receive thy holy word, truly seruing thee in holinesse and righteousness all the dayes of their life. And we most humbly beseech thee of thy goodnesse, O Lord, to comfort and succour all them which in this transitory life be in trouble, sorrow, need, sicknesse, or any other aduersity: grant this, O Father, for Iesus Christs sake our onely Mediatour and Aduocate. Amen.

*¶ Then shall follow this exhortation, at certaine times, when the Curate shall see the people negligent to come to the holy Communion.*

**W**He be cometh together at this time (dearly beloued brethren) to feed at the Lords Supper, vnto the which in Gods behalfe I bidde you all that be here present, and beseech you for the Lord Iesus Christs sake, that yee will not refuse to come thereto, being so louingly called and bidden of God himselfe. Yee know how grievous and vnkind a thing it is, when a man hath prepared a rich feast, decked his table with all kind of prouision, so that there lacketh nothing but the guests to sit downe, and yet they which bee called (without any cause) most vnthankfully refuse to come. Which of you in such a case would not be mooued? Who would not thinke a great iniury and wrong done vnto him? Wherefore most dearly beloued in Christ, take yee good heed, lest yee withdrawing your selues from this holy Supper, promouet Gods in-

dignation against you. It is an easie matter for a man to say, I will not communicate, because I am otherwise lent with worldly businesse: but such excuses be not so easily accepted and allowed before God. If any man say, I am a grievous sinner, and therefore am afraid to come. Wherefore then doe yee not repent and amend? When God calleth you, be you not ashamed to say, you will not come? When you should returne to God, will you excuse your selfe, and say that you are not ready? Consider earnestly with your selues, how little such fauour excuses shall auail before God. They that refused the feast in the Gospel, because they had bought a Farme, or would trie their yokes of Oxen, or because they were married, were not so excused, but counted vnworthy of the heavenly Feast. I for my part am here present, and according to mine office, I bid you in the Name of God, I call you in Christ behalfe, I exhort you as you loue your owne saluation, that ye will be partakers of this holy Communion. And as the Sonne of God did vouchsafe to yeeld vp his soule by death vpon the crosse for your health: euen so it is your duty to receiue the Communion together in the remembrance of his death, as hee himselfe commanded. Now, if yee will in no wise thus doe, consider with your selues how great iniury you doe vnto God; and how sore punishment hangeth ouer your heads for the same. And whereas you offend God so sore in refusing this holy banquet, I admonish, exhort, and beseech you, that vnto this vnkindnesse ye will not adde any more: which thing ye shall doe, if ye stand by as gazers and lookers on them that doe communicate, and bee not partakers of the same your selues. For what thing can this bee accounted else, then a further contempt and vnkindnesse vnto God? Truly it is a great vnthankfulness to say nay when ye be called: but the fault is much greater, when men stand by, and yet will neither eat nor drinke this holy Communion with other. I pray you, what can this bee else, but euen to haue the mysteries of Christ in derision? It is said vnto all, Take yee, and eate, take and drinke ye all of this, doe this in remembrance of mee. With what face then, or with what countenance shall yee heare these wordes? What will this bee else, but a neglecting, a despising, and mocking of the Testament of Christ? Wherefore rather then yee should so doe, depart you hence, and giue place to them that bee godly disposed. But when you depart, I beseech you ponder with your selues, from whom yee depart: yee depart from the Lords Table, ye depart from your brethren, and from the banquet of most heavenly food. These things if yee earnestly consider, ye shall by Gods grace returne to a better minde. For the obtaining whereof, wee shall make our humble petitions, while we shall receiue the holy Communion.

*¶ And sometime shall this be said also, at the discretion of the Curate.*

**D**earely beloued, so far as our duty is to render to Almighty God our heavenly Father most hearty thanks, for that he hath giuen his Sonne our Saviour Iesus Christ, not onely to die for vs, but also to be our spirituall food and sustenance, as it is declared vnto vs, as well by Gods word, as by the holy Sacrament of his blessed body and blood, the which being so comfortable a thing to them which receiue it worthily, and so dangerous to them that will presume

## The Communion.

presume to receive it unworthily: my duty is to exhort you to consider the dignity of the holy mystery, and the great perill of the unworthy receiving thereof, and so to search and examine your owne consciences, as you should come holy and cleane to a most godly and heavenly feast, so that in no wise you come but in the marriage garment required of God in holy Scripture, and to come and be received, as worthy partakers of such a heavenly Table. The way and meanes thereto is; First, to examine your lives and conversation by the rule of Gods Commandements, and whereinsoever yee shall perceive your selues to have offended, either by wil, word, or deed, there bewaile your owne sinfull liues, and confesse your selues to Almighty God, with full purpose of amendment of life. And if ye shall perceive your offences to be such, as be not only against God, but also against your neighbours: then yee shall reconcile your selues vnto them, ready to make restitution and satisfaction, according to the uttermost of your powers, for all iniuries and wrongs done by you to any other, and likewise being ready to forgive other that haue offended you, as you would haue forgiveness of your offences at Gods hand: For otherwise the receiving of the holy Communion, doeth nothing elsie but increase your damnation. And because it is requisite that no man should come to the holy Communion, but with a full trust in Gods mercy, and with a quiet conscience: therefore if there be any of you, which by the means aforesaid, cannot quiet his owne conscience, but requireth further comfort or counsell, then let him come to me, or some other discreet and learned Minister of Gods word, and open his griefe, that he may receive such ghostly counsell, aduice, and comfort, as his conscience may be relieved, and that by the ministry of Gods word he may receive comfort, and the benefit of absolution, to the quieting of his conscience, and avoiding of all scruple & doubtfulness.

*¶ Then shall the Minister say this exhortation.*

**D**earely beloued in the Lord, ye that minde to come to the holy Communion of the Body and Blood of our Sauour Christ, must consider what S. Paul writeth to the Corinthians, how he exhorteth all persons diligently to try and examine themselves, before they presume to eate of that Bread, and drinke of that Cup. For as the benefit is great, if with a true penitent heart and lively faith wee receive that holy Sacrament: (For then wee spiritually eate the flesh of Christ, and drinke his blood, then wee dwell in Christ, and Christ with vs,) So is the danger great, if wee receive the same unworthily. For then wee bee guilty of the Body and Blood of Christ our Sauour, wee eate and drinke our owne damnation, not considering the Lords Body: Wee kindle Gods wrath against vs: wee prouoke him to plague vs with diuers diseases, and sundry kindes of death. Therefore if any of you bee a blasphemers of God, an hinderer or slanderer of his Word, an adulterer, or be in malice, or enuie, or in any other grievous crime, bewaile your finnes, and come not to this holy Table, lest after the taking of that holy Sacrament, the death enter into you, as he entered into Iudas, and fill you full of all iniquities, and bring you to destruction both of body and soule. Iudge therefore your selues (brethren) that yee be not

indged of the Lord. Repent you truly for your finnes past: haue a lively and stedfast faith in Christ our Sauour. Amend your liues, and bee in perfect charity with all men, so shall yee bee meet partakers of those holy mysteries. And about all things, yee must giue most humble and hearty thanks to God the Father, the Sonne, and the holy Ghost, for the redemption of the world, by the death and passion of our Sauour Christ both God and man, who did humble himselfe euen to the death vpon the Crosse for vs miserable sinners, which lay in darkenesse and shadow of death, that he might make vs the children of God, and exalt vs to everlasting life. And to the end that wee should alway remember the exceeding great loue of our Master and onely Sauour Iesus Christ, thus dying for vs, and the innumerable benefits, which by his precious blood-shedding he hath obtained to vs: hee hath instituted and ordained holy mysteries, as pledges of his loue, and continuall remembrance of his death, to our great and endlesse comfort. To him therefore, with the Father and the holy Ghost, let vs giue (as wee are most bounden) continuall thanks, submitting our selues wholly to his holy will and pleasure, and studying to serue him in true holinesse and righteuousnesse all the dayes of our life. Amen.

*¶ Then shall the Minister say to them that come to receive the holy Communion.*

**Y**ou that doe truly and earnestly repent you of your finnes, and bee in loue and charitie with your neighbours, and intend to lead a new life, following the commandements of God, and walking from henceforth in his holy wayes: draw neere, and take this holy Sacrament to your comfort, make your humble confession to Almighty God, before this Congregation here gathered together in his holy Name, meekely kneeling vpon your knees.

*¶ Then shall this generall confession bee made, in the name of all those that are minded to receive the holy Communion, either by one of them, or else by the Minister himselfe, all kneeling humbly vpon their knees.*

**A**lmighty God, Father of our Lord Iesus Christ, maker of all things, Iudge of all men, wee knowledg and bewaile our manifold finnes and wickednesse, which wee from time to time most grievously haue committed by thought, word, and deed, against thy diuine Maiesty, prouoking most iustly thy wrath and indignation against vs. Wee doe earnestly repent, and be heartily sorry for these our misdoings; the remembrance of them is grievous vnto vs: the burden of them is intolerable. Haue mercy vpon vs, haue mercy vpon vs, most mercifull Father, for thy Sonne our Lord Iesus Christs sake, forgive vs all that is past, and grant that wee may euer hereafter serue and please thee in newnes of life, to the honour and glory of thy Name, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*¶ Then shall the Minister or the Bishop (being present) stand up, and turning himselfe to the people, say thus.*

**A**lmighty God our heavenly Father, who of thy great mercie hath promised forgiveness of finnes to all them which with hearty repentance and true faith turne vnto him, haue mercy vpon you, pardon and deliuer you from all your finnes, confirme and strengthen you in all goodnesse, and bring you to everlasting life, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.



## The Communion.

*¶ Then shall the Minister also say.*

Heare what comfortable words our Sauour Christ faith to all that truly turne to him.

\* Matt. 11. 28.  
\* Iohn 3. 16.

\* Come vnto me all yee that trauaile, and be heauy laden, and I will refresh you. \* So God loued the world, that he gaue his onely begotten Sonne, to the end that all that beleue in him should not perish, but haue life euermore.

Heare also what Saint Paul faith.

\* 1. Tim. 1. 15.

\* This is a true saying, and worthy of all men to be receiued, that Iesus Christ came into the world to saue sinners.

Heare also what Saint Iohn faith.

\* 1. Ioh. 1. 12.

\* If any man sinne, we haue an aduocate with the Father, Iesus Christ the righteous, and hee is the propitiation for our sinnes.

*¶ After which the Minister shall proceed, saying,*  
Lift vp your hearts.

*Answer.*

Wee lift them vp vnto the Lord.

*Minister.*

Let vs giue thanks vnto our Lord God.

*Answer.*

It is meet and right so to doe.

*Minister.*

It is very meet, right, and our bounden duety, that we should at all times, and in all places giue thanks vnto thee, O Lord, holy Father, Almighty euermore God.

*¶ Here shall follow the proper Preface, according to the time, if there bee any specially appointed: or else immediately shall follow.*

Therefore with Angels and Arch-angels, &c.

### ¶ Proper Prefaces.

*¶ Vpon Christmas day, and seven dayes after.*

**B**ecause thou diddest giue Iesus Christ thine onely Sonne to bee borne as this day for vs, who by the operation of the holy Ghost was made very man, of the substance of the Virgine Mary his mother, and that without spot of sinne, to make vs cleane from all sinne. Therefore with Angels, &c.

*¶ Vpon Easter day, and seven dayes after.*

**B**ut chiefly are wee bound to praise thee, for the glorious resurrection of thy Sonne Iesus Christ our Lord: for he is the very Paschall Lambe, which was offered for vs, and hath taken away the sinne of the world, who by his death hath destroyed death, and by his rising to life againe, hath restored to vs euermore life. Therefore with Angels, &c.

*¶ Vpon Ascension day, and seven dayes after.*

**T**hrough thy most dearly beloued Sonne Iesus Christ our Lord, who after his most glorious Resurrection, manifestly appeared to all his Apostles, and in their sight ascended vp into heauen, to prepare a place for vs, that where hee is, thither might wee also ascend, and reigne with him in glory. Therefore with Angels, &c.

*¶ Vpon Whitsunday, and sixe dayes after.*

**T**hrough Iesus Christ our Lord, according to whose most true promise the holy Ghost came downe this day from heauen, with a sudden great sound, as it had been a mighty wind in the likenesse of fiery tongues lighting vpon the Apostles, to teach them, and to leade them to all truth, giuing them both the gift of diuers languages, and also boldnesse with feruent zeale constantly to preach the Gospel vnto all nations, whereby we are brought out of darkenesse and

errour, into the cleare light, and true knowledge of thee, and of thy Sonne Iesus Christ. Therefore with Angels, &c.

*¶ Vpon the feast of Trinitie eueny.*

**I**t is very meete, right, and our bounden duety, that wee should at all times, and in all places giue thanks vnto thee, O Lord, Almighty, and euermore God, which art one God, one Lord, not one onely person, but three persons in one substance: For that which we beleue of the glory of the Father, the same we beleue of the Son, and of the holy Ghost, without any difference or inequality. Therefore with Angels, &c.

*After which prefaces shall follow immediately.*

Therefore with Angels and Archangels, and with all the company of heauen, wee laud and magnifie thy glorious Name, euermore praising thee, and saying, Holy, holy, holy Lord God of hostes. Heauen and earth are full of thy glory. Glory be to thee O Lord most High.

*Then shall the Minister, kneeling down at Gods Board, say in the name of all them that shall receiue the Communion, this prayer following.*

**W**ee doe not presume to come to this thy Table (O mercifull Lord) trusting in our owne righteousness, but in thy manifold and great mercies. Wee be not worthy so much as to gather vp the crumbles vnder thy Table. But thou art the same Lord, whose property is alwayes to haue mercie: grant vs therefore gracious Lord, so to eate the flesh of thy deare Sonne Iesus Christ, and to drinke his blood, that our sinfull bodies may be made cleane by his body, and our soules washed through his most precious blood, and that wee may euermore dwell in him, and he in vs. Amen.

*Then the Minister standing vp, shall say as followeth.*

**A**lmighty God our heavenly Father, which of thy tender mercie didst giue thy onely Son Iesus Christ, to suffer death vpon the crosse for our redemption, who made there (by his one oblation of himselfe once offered) a full, perfect and sufficient sacrifice, oblation, and satisfaction for the sinnes of the whole world, and did institute, and in his holy Gospel command vs to continue a perpetuall memory of that his precious death, vntil his comming againe: Heare vs, O mercifull Father, we beseech thee, and grant that wee receiuing these thy creatures of bread and wine, according to thy Sonne our Sauour Iesus Christs holy institution, in remembrance of his death and passion, may be partakers of his most blessed body and blood: who in the same night that hee was betrayed, tooke bread, and when he had giuen thanks he brake it, and gaue it to his disciples, saying, Take, eate, **THIS IS MY BODY**, which is giuen for you, doe this in remembrance of me. Likewise after Supper hee tooke the Cup, and when he had giuen thanks, he gaue it to them, saying, Drink ye all of this, for **THIS IS MY BLOOD OF THE NEW TESTAMENT**, which is shed for you and for many for the remission of sins, doe this as oft as yee shall drinke it in remembrance of mee.

*¶ Then shall the Minister first receiue the Communion, in both kinde: himselfe, and next deliver it to other Ministers (if any be there present) that they may helpe the chiefe Minister, and after to the people in their hands, kneeling. And when he delivereth the bread, he shall say.*

The

## The Communion.

The body of our Lord Iesus Christ, which was giuen for thee, preferue thy body and soule into euertlasting life: and take and eate this in remembrance that Christ died for thee and feed on him in thine heart by faith with thanksgiving.

*And the Minister shall delivereth the Cup, shall say.*

The blood of our Lord Iesus Christ, which was shed for thee, preferue thy body and soule into euertlasting life: and drinke this in remembrance that Christ's blood was shed for thee, and be thankfull.

*¶ Then shall the Minister say the Lords prayer, the people repeating after him every petition. after shall be said as followeth.*

O Lord and heavenly Father, we thy humble seruants entirely desire thy Fatherly goodnesse, mercifully to accept this our sacrifice of praise and thanksgiving, most humbly beseeching thee to grant, that by the merits and death of thy Sonne Iesus Christ, and through faith in his blood, wee (and all thy whole Church) may obtaine remission of our sinnes, and all other benefits of his Passion. And here we offer and present vnto thee, O Lord, our selues, our soules and bodies, to be a reasonable, holy, and liuely sacrifice vnto thee, humbly beseeching thee, that all we which be partakers of this holy Communion, may be fulfilled with thy grace and heavenly benediction. And although we be unworthy through our manifold sinnes, to offer vnto thee any sacrifice: yet we beseech thee to accept this our bounden duty and seruice, not weighing our merits, but pardoning our offences, through Iesus Christ our Lord, by whom, and with whom, in the vnto of the holy Ghost, all honour and glory be vnto thee, O Father Almighty, world without end. Amen.

*Or thus.*

Almighty and euertlasting God, wee most heartily thanke thee, for that thou doest vouchsafe to feede vs, which haue duely receiued these holy mysteries, with the spiritual food of the most precious body and blood of thy Son our Sauour Iesus Christ, & doest assure vs thereby of thy fauour and goodnesse toward vs, and that we be very members incorporate in thy mysticall body, which is the blessed company of all faithfull people, and bee also heires through hope of thy euertlasting kingdome, by the merits of the most precious death and passion of thy deare Sonne: wee now most humbly beseech thee, O heavenly Father, so to assist vs with thy grace, that wee may continue in that holy fellowship, and doe all such good workes as thou hast prepared for vs to walke in, through Iesus Christ our Lord, to whom with thee and the holy Ghost, bee all honour and glory, world without end. Amen.

*Then shall be said or sung.*

Glorie bee to God on high, and in earth peace, good wil toward men. We praise thee, we blesse thee, we worship thee, we glorifie thee, we giue thanks to thee for thy great glory, O Lord God, heavenly King, God the Father Almighty, O Lord the onely begotten Sonne Iesu Christ. O Lord God, Lambe of God, Sonne of the Father, that takest away the sinnes of the world, haue mercy vpon vs. Thou that takest away the sin of the world, haue mercie vpon vs. Thou that takest away the sinnes of the world, receiue our prayer. Thou that sittest at the right hand of God the Father, haue mercy vpon

vs: for thou onely art holy, thou onely art the Lord, thou only, O Christ, with the holy Ghost, art most high in the glory of God the Father. Amen.

*¶ Then the Minister or Bishop, if hee be present, shall let them depart with this blessing.*

The peace of God which passeth all vnderstanding, keepe your hearts and mindes in the knowledge and loue of God, and of his Sonne Iesus Christ our Lord: and the blessing of God Almighty, the Father, the Sonne and the holy Ghost, bee amongst you, and remaine with you alwayes. Amen.

*¶ Collects to be said after the Offertorie, when there is no Communion, euerie such day one. And the same may be said also as oft as occasion shall serue, after the Collect either of Morning and Evening prayer, Communion, or Letanie, by the discretion of the Minister.*

Assist vs mercifully, O Lord, in these our supplications and prayers, and dispose the way of thy seruants towards the attaine ment of euertlasting saluation, that among all the changes and chances of this mortall life, they may euer be defended by thy most gracious and ready helpe, through Christ our Lord. Amen.

O Almighty Lord and euertlasting God, vouchsafe, wee beseech thee, to direct sanctifie, and governe both our hearts and bodies in the wayes of thy Lawes, and in the workes of thy Commandements, that through thy mighty protection, both heere and euer, wee may be preferred in body and soule, through our Lord and Sauour Iesus Christ. Amen.

Grant we beseech thee, Almighty God, that the words which wee haue heard this day with our outward eares, may through thy grace bee so grasseed inwardly in our hearts, that they may bring forth in vs the fruit of good liuing, to the honour and praise of thy Name, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

Preuent vs, O Lord, in all our doings, with thy most gracious fauour, and further vs with thy continual helpe: that in all our works begunne, continued, and ended in thee, we may glorifie thy holy Name, and finally by thy mercy obtaine euertlasting life, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

Almighty God, the fountaine of all wisdom, which knowest our necessities before we aske, and our ignorance in asking: we beseech thee to haue compassion vpon our infirmities: and those things which for our unworthinesse we durst not, and for our blindness we cannot aske, vouchsafe to giue vs, for the worthinesse of thy Son Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

Almighty God, which hast promised to heare the petitions of them that aske in thy Sonns Name, we beseech thee mercifully to incline thine eares to vs, that haue made now our prayers and supplications vnto thee, and grant that those things which we haue faithfully asked according to thy will, may effectually bee obtained, to the reliefe of our necessities, and to the setting forth of thy glory, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

*¶ Upon the body days, (if there be no Communion) shall bee said all that is appointed at the Communion, vntill the end of the Euening, concluding with the generall prayer (for the whole estate of Christs Church militant here in earth) and one or more of these Collects before rehearsed, as occasion shall serue.*

## Publique Baptisme.

- ¶ And there shall be no celebration of the Lords supper, except there be a good number to communicate with the Minister, according to his discretion.
- ¶ And if there be not above twenty persons in the Parish of discretion to receive the Communion, yet there shall bee no Communion, except foure, or three at the least communicate with the Minister.
- ¶ And in Cathedral and Collegiate Churches, where be many Ministers and Deacons, they shall all receive the Communion with the Minister every Sunday at the least, except they have a reasonable cause to the contrary.
- ¶ And to take away the Superstition, which any person hath or might have in the bread and wine, it shall suffice that the bread bee such as is usually so be eaten at the table with other meats, but the best and purest wheat bread that conveniently may bee

gotten. And if any of the bread or wine remaine, the Curate shall have it to his owne use.

- ¶ The bread and wine for the Communion shall be provided by the Curate and the Churchwardens, at the charges of the Parish, and the Parish shall bee discharged of such summes of money, or other duties, which hitherto they have paid for the same by order of their houses every Sunday.
- ¶ And note that every Parishner shall communicate at the least three times in the yeere, of which Easter to bee one, and shall also receive the Sacraments, and other rites, according to the order in this booke appointed. And yearly at Easter every Parishner shall receive with his Parson, Vicar, or Curate, or his or their Deputie or Deputies, and pay to them or him all Ecclesiasticall duties, accustomedly due them and at that time to be paid.

## ¶ The ministrat[i]on of Baptisme to bee used in the Church.

It appeareth by ancient writers, that the Sacrament of Baptisme in the old time was not commonly ministr[ed], but at two times in the yeere: At Easter and Whitsuntide. At which times it was openly ministr[ed] in the presence of all the Congregation. Which custome now being growen out of use (although it comes for many considerations be well restored againe) it is thought good to follow the same; as neere as conveniently may bee. Wherefore the people are to bee admonished, that it is most convenient, that Baptisme should not be ministr[ed] but upon Sundays and other Holy dayes, when the most number of people may come together, as well for that the congregation there present may testifie the receiving of them that bee newly baptized into the number of Christs Church, as also because in the Baptisme of Infants, every man present may bee put in remembrance of his owne profession made to God in baptisme. For which cause also it is expedient that Baptisme be ministr[ed] in the English tongue. Wherebelsse (if necessitie so require) children may at all times be baptized at home.

- ¶ When there are children to be baptized upon the Sunday or Holy day, the parents shall give knowledge oneer night, or in the Morning before the beginning of Morning prayer to the Curate. And then the Godfathers, Godmothers and people, with the children, must be ready at the Font, either immediately after the last Lesson at Morning prayer, or else immediately after the last Lesson at Evening prayer, as the Curate by his discretion shall approve. And then standing there, the Minister shall aske whether the children bee baptized or no. If they answer, No: then shall the Minister say thus.



Dearly beloved, forasmuch as all men bee conceived and borne in sinne, and that our Sauour Christ faith, None can enter into the Kingdome of God, except hee bee regenerate and borne anew of water and of the holy Ghost: I beseech you to call vpon God the Father, through our Lord Iesus Christ, that of his bounteous mercy he will graunt to these children that thing, which by nature they cannot haue, that they may bee baptized with water and the holy Ghost, and receiued into Christs holy Church, and be made liuely members of the same.

¶ Then shall the Minister say.

¶ Let vs pray.

A Almighty and everlasting God, which of thy great mercie diddest saue Noe and his familie in the Arke from perishing by water, and also diddest safely leade the children of Israel thy people through the red Sea, figuring thereby thy holy Baptisme, and by the Baptisme of thy welbeloued Sonne Iesus Christ, didst sanctifie the flood Iordan, and all other waters, to the mysticall washing away of sinne; We beseech thee for thine infinite mercies, that thou wilt merci-

fully looke vpon these children; sanctifie them and wash them with the holy Ghost, that they being delivered from thy wrath, may be receiued into the Arke of Christs Church, and being stedfast in faith, ioyfull through hope, and rooted in charity, may io passe the waves of this troublesome world, that finally they may come to the land of everlasting life, there to reigne with thee world without end, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

A Almighty and immortall God, the aide of all that need, the helper of all that flee to thee for succour, the life of them that beleue, and the resurrection of the dead, wee call vpon thee for these Infants, that they comming to thy holy Baptisme, may receive remission of their sins by spirituall regeneration. Receive them, (O Lord) as thou hast promised by thy welbeloued Son, saying; Aske, and you shall haue; Secke, and you shall find; Knocke, and it shall be opened vnto you. So giue now vnto vs that aske: let vs that secke, find: open the gate vnto vs that knock, that these Infants may enjoy the everlasting benediction of thy heauenly washing, and may come to the eternall kingdome, which thou hast promised by Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ Then shall the Minister say.

¶ Heare the words of the Gospel writtten by S. Marke in the tenth Chapter.

A T a certaine time they brought children to Christ that he should touch them: And his Disciples rebuked those that brought them. But when Iesus saw it, hee was displeased, and said vnto them, Suffer little children to come vnto me, and forbid them not, for to such belongeth the kingdome of God. Verely I say vnto you, whosoever doeth not receive the kingdome of God as a little child, hee shall not enter therein. And when hee had taken them vp in his armes, hee



## Publike Baptisme.

he put his hands vpon them, and blessed them.

*¶ After the Gospel is read, the Minister shall make this briefe exhortation vpon the words of the Gospel.*

**F**riends you heare in this Gospel the words of our Sauour Christ, that he commanded the children to be brought vnto him: how hee blamed those that would haue kept them from him: how he exhortheth all men to follow their innocency. Yee perceiue how by his owne outward gesture and deed, hee declared his good will toward them: For he embraced them in his armes, he laid his hands vpon them, and blessed them. Doubt ye not therefore, but earnestly beleue that he will likewise fauourably receiue these present Infants, that he will embrace them with the armes of his mercy, that hee will giue vnto them the blessing of eternall life, and make them partakers of his euerslasting kingdome. Wherefore, we being thus perswaded of the good will of our heavenly Father toward these Infants, declared by his Sonne Iesus Christ, and nothing doubting but that hee fauourably alloweth this charitable worke of ours, in bringing these children to his holy Baptisme: let vs faithfully and deuotely giue thanks vnto him, and saye.

**A**lmighty and euerslasting God, heavenly Father, wee giue thee humble thanks, for that thou hast vouchsafed to call vs to the knowledge of thy grace, and faith in thee: Increase this knowledge, and confirme this faith in vs euermore: giue thy holy Spirit to these Infants, that they may bee borne againe, and be made heires of euerslasting saluation, through our Lord Iesus Christ, who liueth and reigneth with thee and the holy Spirit, now and for euer. Amen.

*¶ Then the Minister shall speake vnto the God-fathers and Godmothers on this wise.*

**W**elbeloued friends, yee haue brought these children here to bee baptized, ye haue prayed that our Lord Iesus Christ would vouchsafe to receiue them, to lay his hands vpon them, to bless them, to release them of their finnes, to giue them the Kingdome of heauen, and euerslasting life. Ye haue heard also that our Lord Iesus Christ hath promised in his Gospel to grant all these things that ye haue prayed for: which promise hee for his part will most surely keepe and performe. Wherefore after this promise made by Christ, these Infants must also faithfully for their part promise by you that bee their sureties: that they will forsake the deuill and all his workes, and constantly beleue Gods holy word, and obediently keepe his Commandements.

*¶ Then shall the Minister demand of the God-fathers and Godmothers these questions following.*

Doest thou forsake the deuill and all his workes, the vaine pompe and glory of the world, with all couetous desires of the same, the carnall desires of the flesh, so that thou wilt not follow nor be led by them?

*Answer.*

I forsake them all.

*Minister.*

Doest thou beleue in God the Father Almighty, maker of heauen and earth? And in Iesus Christ his onely begotten Sonne our Lord? And

that hee was conceived by the holy Ghost, borne of the Virgine Mary, that he suffered vnder Pontius Pilate, was crucified, dead, and buried, that hee went downe into hell, and also did rise againe the third day, that hee ascended into heauen, and sitteth at the right hand of God the Father Almighty, and from thence shall come againe at the end of the world to iudge the quicke and the dead? And doest thou beleue in the holy Ghost, the holy Catholike Church, the Communion of Saints, the remission of finnes, the resurrection of the flesh, and euerslasting life after death?

*Answer.*

All this I stedfastly beleue.

*Minister.*

Wilt thou bee baptized in this faith?

*Answer.*

That is my desire.

*¶ Then shall the Minister say.*

**O** Mercifull God, grant that the old Adam in these children may be so buried, that the new man may be raised vp in them. Amen.

Grant that all carnall affections may die in them, and that all things belonging to the spirit, may liue and grow in them. Amen.

Grant that they may haue power and strength to haue victory, and to triumph against the deuill the world, and the flesh. Amen.

Grant that whosoever is here dedicated to thee by our office and ministry, may also be endued with heavenly vertues, and euerslastingly rewarded through thy mercy, O blessed Lord God, who doest liue and gouerne all things world without end. Amen.

**A**lmighty euerslasting God, whose most deerey beloued Sonne Iesus Christ, for the forgiveness of our finnes, did shed out of his most precious side both water and blood, and gaue commandement to his disciples, that they should goe teach all nations, and baptize them in the Name of the Father, the Sonne, and of the holy Ghost: regard, we beseech thee, the supplications of thy Congregation, and grant that all thy seruants which shall be baptized in this water, may receiue the fulnesse of thy grace, and euer remaine in the number of thy faithful and elect children, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*¶ Then the Priest shall take the child in his hands, and take the names: and saying the child, shall say it to the water, so as hee discreetly and warily doe, saying.*

**N.** I Baptize thee in the Name of the Father, and of the Sonne, and of the holy Ghost. Amen.

*¶ And if the child bee weakke, it shall suffice to pour water vpon it, saying the foresaid words.*

**N.** I Baptize thee in the Name of the Father, and of the Sonne, and of the holy Ghost. Amen.

*¶ Then the Priest shall make a signe vpon the childes forehead, saying.*

**W**e receiue this childe into the Congregation of Christs flocke and doe signe him with the signe of the Crosse, in token that hereafter hee shall not bee ashamed to confesse the truth of Christ crucified, and manfully to fight vnder his banner, against sinne, the world, and the deuill, and to contin-

## Priuate Baptisme.

due Christs faithfull souldier and seruant vnto his liues end. Amen.

*¶ Then shall the Minister say.*

Seeing now, dearly beloued brethren, that these children bee regenerate, and grafted into the body of Christs Congregation, let vs giue thanks vnto God for these benefits, and with one accord make our prayers vnto Almighty God, that they may leade the rest of their life according to this beginning.

*¶ Then shall be said.*

¶ Our Father which art in heauen, &c.

*¶ Then shall the Minister say.*

**W**Ee yeeld thee hearty thanks, most mercifull Father, that it hath pleased thee to regenerate this Infant with thy holy Spirit, to receiue him for thine owne childe by adoption, and to incorporate him into thy holy Congregation: And humbly wee beseech thee to grant, that hee being dead vnto sinne, and liuing vnto righteousness, and being buried with Christ in his death, may crucifie the old man, and vtterly abolish the whole body of sinne, that as hee is made partaker of the death of thy Sonne, so hee may bee partaker of his resurrection: so that finally, with the residue of thy holy Congregation, hee may bee inheritor of thine cuerlasting kingdome, through Christ our Lord. Amen.

*¶ At the last end, the Minister calling the God-fathers and God-mothers together, shall say this exhortation following.*

**¶ Of them that are to be Baptized in priuat houses**  
in the time of necessitie, by the Minister of the  
Parish, or any other lawfull Minister, that can  
be procured.

**T**He Pastours and Curates shall often admonish the people, that they deserve not the Baptisme of Infants, any longer then the Sunday or other holiday next after the childe be borne, vnlesse vpon a great and reasonable cause declared to the Curate, and by him approved.

And also they shall warne them, that without great cause and necessity, they procure not their children to be baptized at home in their houses. And when great need shall compell them so to doe, then Baptisme shall be administered on this fashion.

First, let the lawfull Minister, and them that bee present, call vpon God for his grace, and say the Lords prayer, if the time will suffer. And then the childe being named by some one that is present, the said lawfull Minister shall dip it in water, or powre water vpon it, saying these words.

**N**ow baptize thee in the Name of the Father, and of the Sonne, and of the holy Ghost. Amen.

*¶ And let them not doubt, but that the childe so baptized is lawfully and sufficiently baptized, and ought not to be baptized againe. But yet neuertheless, if the childe which is after this sort baptized, doe afterward liue, It is expedient that it be brought into the Church, to the intent, that if the Priest or Minister of the same Parish did himselfe baptize that childe, the Congregation may be certified of the true forme of Baptisme by him priuately before v-  
sed. Or if the childe were baptized by any other lawfull Minister, that then the Minister of the Parish where the childe was borne or christened, shall examine and trie whether the childe bee lawfully baptized or no. In which case, if those that bring any childe to the Church, doe answer that the same childe is already baptized, then shall the Minister examine them further, saying,*

By whom was the childe baptized?

Who was present when the childe was baptized? And because some things, essentiall to this Sacrament, may happen to be omitted through feare or haste in such times of extremitie: therefore I demand further of you;

With what matter was the childe baptized?

With what words was the childe baptized?

Whether thinke you the childe to be lawfully and perfectly baptized?

*¶ And if the Minister shall finde by the answers of such as bring the childe, that all things were done as they ought to bee: then shall not bee christen the childe againe, but shall receiue him as one of the flocke of the true Christian people, saying, thus.*

**I** Certifie you, that in this case all is well done, and according vnto due order, concerning the baptizing of this childe, which being borne in originall sinne, and in the wrath of God, is now by the lauer of regeneration in Baptisme, re-  
ceined

## Priuate Baptisme.

ceiued into the number of the children of God, and heires of euertlasting life: For our Lord Iesus Christ doth not deny his grace and mercy vnto such Infants, but most louingly doth call them vnto him, as the holy Gospel doth witnesse to our comfort on this wise.

\* Mar. 10. 13.

**A**T a certaine time they brought children to Christ that he should touch them: And his Disciples rebuked those that brought them. But when Iesus saw it, hee was displeased, and said vnto them, Suffer little children to come vnto me, and forbid them not, for to such belongeth the kingdome of God. Verely I say vnto you, whosoever doeth not receiue the kingdome of God as a little child, hee shall not enter therein. And when hee had taken them vp in his armes, he put his hands vpon them, and blessed them.

*After the Gospell is read, the Minister shall make this exhortation vpon the words of the Gospell.*

**F**RIENDS you heare in this Gospel the words of our Sauour Christ, that he commanded the children to be brought vnto him: how hee blamed those that would haue kept them from him: how hee exhorted all men to follow their innocencie. Yee perceiue how by his owne outward gesture and deed, hee declared his good will toward them: For he embraced them in his armes, he laid his hands vpon them, and blessed them. Doubt ye not therefore, but earnestly beleue that he hath likewise fauourably receiued this present Infant, that hee hath imbraced him with the armes of his mercy, that he hath giuen vnto him the blessing of eternall life, and made him partaker of his euertlasting kingdome. Wherefore, we being thus perswaded of the good will of our heavenly Father declared by his Son Iesus Christ, toward this Infant, let vs faithfully and deuourly giue thanks vnto him, and say the prayer which the Lord himselfe taught, and in declaration of our faith, let vs recite the Articles contained in our Creed.

*¶ Here the Minister with the God-fathers and God-mothers shall say.*

*¶ Our Father which art in heauen, &c.*

*¶ Then shall the Priest demand the name of the childe, which being by the God-fathers and God-mothers pronounced, the Minister shall say.*

Doest thou in the name of this childe forsake the deuill and all his works, the vaine pompe and glory of the world, with all the couetous desires of the same, the carnall desires of the flesh, and not to follow and be led by them?

*Answer.*

I forsake them all.

*Minister.*

Doest thou in the name of this childe professe this faith, to beleue in God the Father Almighty, maker of heauen and earth? And in Iesus Christ his onely begotten Sonne our Lord? And that hee was conceived by the holy Ghost, borne of the Virgine Mary, that he suffered vnder Pontius Pilate, was crucified, dead, and buried, that

hee went downe into hell, and also did rise againe the third day, that hee ascended into heauen, and sitteth at the right hand of God the Father Almighty, and from thence he shall come againe at the end of the world to iudge the quicke and the dead? And doe you in his name beleue in the holy Ghost, the holy Catholike Church, the Communion of Saints, the remission of sinnes, resurrection, and euertlasting life after death?

*Answer.*

All this I stedfastly beleue.

*¶ Let vs pray.*

**A**LMIGHTY and euertlasting God, heavenly Father, wee giue thee humble thanks, for that thou hast vouchsafed to call vs to the knowledge of thy grace, and faith in thee: Increase this knowledge, and confirme this faith in vs euermore: giue thy holy Spirit to this Infant, that he being borne againe, and being made heire of euertlasting saluation, through our Lord Iesus Christ, may continue thy seruant, and attaine thy promise, through the same our Lord Iesus Christ thy Sonne, who liueth and reigneth with thee in the vniuersity of the same holy Spirit, euertlastingly. Amen.

*¶ Then shall the Minister make this exhortation to the God-fathers and God-mothers.*

**F**OR as much as this childe hath promised by you to forsake the deuill and all his works, to beleue in God, and to serue him: you must remember that it is your part and dutie to see that this Infant bee taught, so soone as hee shall bee able to learne, what a solemne vow, promise, and profession hee hath made by you. And that hee may know these things the better, yee shall call vpon him to heare Sermons, and chiefly yee shall provide that hee may learne the Creed, the Lords Prayer, and the ten Commandements in the English tongue, and all other things which a Christian man ought to know and beleue to his soules health, and that this childe may bee veruouly brought vp to leade a godly and a Christian life, remembering alwayes that Baptisme doeth represent vnto vs our profession, which is to follow the example of our Sauour Christ, and bee made like vnto him, that as he died and rose againe for vs, so should we which are baptized, die from sinne, and rise againe vnto righteousness, continually mortifying all our euill and corrupt affections, and dayly proceeding in all vertue and godlinesse of liuing.

And so forth as in publike Baptisme.

*¶ But if they which bring the Infants to the Church, doe make such vncertaine answers to the Priests questions, as that it cannot appeare that the child was baptized with water. In the Name of the Father, and of the Sonne, and the holy Ghost, (which are essentiall parts of Baptisme) then let the Priest baptize it in forme aboue written, concerning publike Baptisme, saying that at the dipping of the childe in the Font, he shall use the forme of words.* If thou be not already baptized, N. I baptize thee in the Name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the holy Ghost, Amen.

**¶ The**



## The Catechisme.

### The Order of Confirmation, or laying on of hands, vpon children baptized, and able to render an account of their Faith, according to the Catechisme following.

**T**O the end that Confirmation may be ministrad to the more edifying of such as shall receive it (according to S. Pauls doctrine, who teacheth that all things should be done in the Church to the edification of the same) it is thought good, that now hereafter shalbe confirmed, but such as can say in their mother tongue the Articles of the faith, the Lords prayer, and the true Commandements, and can also answer to such questions of this short Catechisme, as the Bishop (or such as he shall appoint) shall by his discretion appose them in. And this order is most convenient to be observed for diuers considerations.

First, because that when children come to the yeeres of discretion, and haue learned what their Godfathers and Godmothers promised for them in Baptisme, they may then themselves with their owne mouth, and with their owne consent, openly before the Church, ratifie and confirme the same: and also promise that by the grace of God, they will euermore endeuour themselves faithfully to observe and keepe such things as they by their owne mouth and confession haue assented vnto.

Secondly, forasmuch as Confirmation is ministrad to them that bee baptized, that by imposition of hands and prayer they may receiue strength and defence against all temptations to sinne and the assaults of the world and the deuill, it is most meete to be ministrad when children come to that age, that partly by the frailty of their owne flesh, partly by the assaults of the world and the deuill, they begin to bee in danger to fall into sundry kinds of sinne.

Thirdly, for that it is agreeable with the vsage of the Church in times past: whereby it was ordained that Confirmation should be ministrad to them that were of perfect age, that they being instructed in Christs Religion, should openly profess their owne faith, and promise to be obedient vnto the will of God.

And that no man shall thinke that any detriment shall come to children by deferring of their Confirmation, he shall know for truth, that it is certaine by Gods word, that children being baptized, haue all things necessary for their saluation, and be undoubtedly saved.

### A Catechisme, that is to say, An Instruction to bee lear- ned of euery childe, before hee bee brought to bee con- firmed by the Bishop.

**Question.**  
What is your Name?  
**Answer.**  
N. or M.  
**Question.**  
Who gaue you this name?  
**Answer.**

My Godfathers and Godmothers in my Baptisme, wherein I was made a member of Christ, the child of God, and an inheritor of the Kingdom of heauen.

**Question.**  
What did your Godfathers and Godmothers then for you?  
**Answer.**

They did promise and vow three things in my name. First, that I should forsake the deuill and all his workes, the pompes, and vanities of the wicked world, and all the sinfull lusts of the flesh. Secondly, that I should beleue all the Articles of the Christian faith. And thirdly, that I should keepe Gods holy will and Commandements, and walke in the same all the dayes of my life.

**Question.**  
Doeest thou not thinke that thou art bound to beleue, and to doe as they haue promised for thee?  
**Answer.**

Yes verily: and by Gods helpe so I will. And I heartily thanke our heavenly Father, that hee hath called me to this state of saluation, through Iesus Christ our Saviour. And I pray God to giue mee his grace, that I may continue in the same vnto my liues end.

**Question.**  
Rehearse the Articles of thy beleefe.  
**Answer.**  
I beleue in God the Father Almighty, maker of heauen and earth: And in Iesus Christ his

only Sonne our Lord, which was conceived by the holy Ghost, borne of the Virgin Mary, suffered vnder Ponce Pilate, was crucified, dead and buried, he descended into hell. The third day he rose againe from the dead. He ascended into heauen, and sitteth on the right hand of God the Father Almighty. From thence he shall come to iudge the quicke and the dead. I beleue in the holy Ghost, the holy Catholike Church, the Communion of Saints, the forgiveness of sins, the resurrection of the body, and the life everlasting. Amen.

**Question.**  
What doeest thou chiefly learne in these Articles of thy beleefe?  
**Answer.**

First, I learne to beleue in God the Father, who hath made me and all the world.

Secondly, in God the Sonne, who hath redeemed me and all mankind.

Thirdly, in God the holy Ghost, who sanctifieth me, and all the elect people of God.

**Question.**  
You said that your Godfathers and Godmothers did promise for you, that you should keepe Gods Commandements. Tell mee how many there be?  
**Answer.**

Tenne.

**Question.**  
Which bee they?  
**Answer.**

The same which God spake in the twentieth Chapter of Exodus, saying, I am the Lord thy God, which hath brought thee out of the land of Egypt, out of the house of bondage:

1 Thou shalt haue none other gods but me.  
2 Thou shalt not make to thy selfe any graven image, nor the likeness of any thing that is in heauen aboue, or in the earth beneath, or in the

## The Catechisme.

the water vnder the earth: thou shalt not bow downe to them, nor worship them: For I the Lord thy God am a ielous God, and visit the finnes of the fathers vpon the children, vnto the third and fourth generation of them that hate me, and shew mercy vnto thousands in them that loue me, and keepe my Commandements.

3 Thou shalt not take the Name of the Lord thy God in vaine: for the Lord will not hold him guiltlesse that taketh his Name in vaine.

4 Remember that thou keep holy the Sabbath day. Six daies shalt thou labour and doe all that thou hast to doe: but the seuenth day is the Sabbath of the Lord thy God. In it thou shalt doe no manner of worke, thou, and thy son, and thy daughter, and thy man seruant, and thy maid seruant, thy cattell, and the stranger that is within thy gates: for in six dayes the Lord made heauen and earth, the sea, and all that in them is, and rested the seuenth day, wherefore the Lord blessed the seuenth day, and hallowed it.

5 Honour thy father and thy mother, that thy daies may bee long in the land which the Lord thy God giveth thee.

6 Thou shalt doe no murder.

7 Thou shalt not commit adultery.

8 Thou shalt not steale.

9 Thou shalt not beare false witnesse against thy neighbour.

10 Thou shalt not couet thy neighbours house, thou shalt not couet thy neighbours wife, nor his seruant, nor his maid, nor his oxe, nor his asse, nor anything that is his.

*Question.*

What doest thou chiefly learne by these Commandements?

*Answer.*

I learne two things: My duty towards God, and my duty towards my neighbour.

*Question.*

What is thy duty towards God?

*Answer.*

My duty towards God is, to beleue in him, to feare him, and to loue him with all my heart, with all my mind, with all my soule, and with all my strength. To worship him, to giue him thanks, to put my whole trust in him, to call vpon him, to honour his holy Name and his word, and to serue him truly all the dayes of my life.

*Question.*

What is thy duty towards thy neighbour?

*Answer.*

My duty towards my neighbour is, to loue him as my selfe, and to doe to all men as I would they should doe vnto me. To loue, honour, and succour my father and mother. To honour and obey the King and his Ministers. To submit my selfe to all my gouernours, teachers, spirituall Pastors and Masters. To order my selfe lowly and reuerently to all my betters. To hurt no body by word or deed. To be true and iust in all my dealing. To beare no malice nor hatred in my heart. To keepe my hands from picking and stealing, and my tongue from euill speaking, lying and flandering. To keepe my body in temperance, sobriety and chastity. Not to couet nor desire other mens goods, but to learne and labour truly to get mine owne liuing, and to doe my duty in that state of life, vnto the which it shall please God to call me.

*Question.*

My good childe, know this, that thou art

not able to doe these things of thy selfe, nor to walke in the Commandements of God, and to serue him without his speciall grace, which thou must learne at all times to call for by diligent prayer. Let mee heare therefore if thou canst say the Lords prayer.

*Answer.*

**O**ur Father which art in heauen, hallowed be thy Name. Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done in earth, as it is in heauen. Giue vs this day our daily bread. And forgiue vs our trespases, as wee forgive them that trespase against vs. And leade vs not into temptation: but deliuer vs from euill. Amen.

*Question.*

What desirest thou of God in this prayer?

*Answer.*

I desire my Lord God our heavenly Father, who is the giuer of all goodnesse, to send his grace vnto mee, and to all people, that we may worship him, serue him, and obey him as wee ought to doe. And I pray God, that he will send vs all things that be needfull both for our soules and bodies. And that he will be mercifull vnto vs and forgiue vs our finnes, and that it will please him to saue and defend vs in all dangers ghostly and bodily, and that hee will keepe vs from all sinne and wickednesse, and from our ghostly enemy, and from euilllasting death. And this I trust he will doe of his mercy and goodnesse, through our Lord Iesus Christ. And therefore I say, Amen. So be it.

*Question.*

**H**ow many Sacraments hath Christ ordained in his Church?

*Answer.*

Two onely as generally necessary for salvation: that is to say, Baptisme, and the Supper of the Lord.

*Question.*

What meanest thou by this word Sacrament?

*Answer.*

I meane an outward and visible signe, of an inward and spirituall grace, giuen vnto vs, ordained by Christ himselfe, as a meane whereby wee receiue the same, and a pledge to assure vs thereof.

*Question.*

How many parts be therein a Sacrament?

*Answer.*

Two: the outward visible signe, and the inward spirituall grace.

*Question.*

What is the Outward visible Signe or forme in Baptisme.

*Answer.*

Water: wherein the person baptized is dipped or sprinkled with it, *In the Name of the Father, and of the Sonne, and of the holy Ghost.*

*Question.*

What is the Inward, and Spirituall Grace?

*Answer.*

A death vnto sinne, and a new birth vnto righteousness: For being by Nature borne in sinne, and the children of wrath, we are hereby made the children of grace.

*Question.*

What is required of persons to be baptized?

*Answer.*

Repentance, whereby they forsake sinne: and Faith, whereby they stedfastly beleue the promises of God, made to them in that Sacrament.

*Question.*

## The Catechisme.

*Question.*

Why then are Infants baptized, when by reason of their tender age, they cannot performe them?

*Answer.*

Yes: they doe performe them by their Sureties, who promise and vow them both in their names: which when they come to age, themselves are bound to performe.

*Question.*

Why was the Sacrament of the Lords Supper ordained?

*Answer.*

For the continuall remembrance of the Sacrifice of the death of Christ, and the benefits which we receive thereby.

*Question.*

What is the outward part, or Signe of the Lords Supper?

*Answer.*

Bread and Wine, which the Lord hath commanded to be received.

*Question.*

What is the inward part or thing signified?

*Answer.*

The body and blood of Christ, which are verily and indeed taken and receiued of the faithful in the Lords Supper.

*Question.*

What are the benefits whereof wee are partakers thereby.

*Answer.*

The strengthening and refreshing of our soules by the body and blood of Christ, as our bodies are by the Bread and Wine.

*Question.*

What is required of them which come to the Lords Supper?

*Answer.*

To examine themselves whether they repent them truly of their former sinnes, stedfastly purposing to leade a new life: haue a liuely faith in Gods mercy through Christ, with a thankfull remembrance of his death, and bee in charity with all men.

¶ So soone as the children can say in their mother tongue the Articles of the faith, the Lords Prayer, the ten Commandments, and also can answer to such questions of this short Catechisme, as the Bishop (or such as hee shall appoint) shall by his discretion appoynt them in: then shall they be brought to the Bishop by one that shall be his Godfather or Godmother, that every childe may haue a witness of his confirmation. And the Bishop shall confirme them on this wise.

## ¶ Confirmation, or laying on of hands.



Thy helpe is in the Name of the Lord.

*Answer.*

Which hath made Heauen and Earth.

*Minister.*

Blessed be the Name of the Lord.

*Answer.*

Henceforth world without end.

*Minister.*

Lord heare our prayers.

*Answer.*

And let our cry come vnto thee.

¶ Let vs pray.

Almighty and euerliuing God, who hast vouchsafed to regenerate these thy seruants by Water and the holy Ghost, and hast giuen vnto them forgiveness of all their sins: Strengthen them, we beseech thee, O Lord, with the holy Ghost the Comforter, and dayly increase in them thy manifold gifts of grace, the Spirit of Wisdom, and vnderstanding, the Spirit of Counsaile, and ghostly strength, the Spirit of knowledge and true godlinesse, and fulfill them, (O Lord) with the Spirit of thy holy feare. Amen.

¶ Then shall the Bishop lay his hand vpon every childe severally, saying.

Defend, O Lord, this childe with thy heavenly grace, that hee may continue thine for euer, and dayly increase in thy holy Spirit more and more, vntill hee come to thine euerlasting kingdome. Amen.

¶ Then shall the Bishop say,

Let vs pray.

Almighty and euerliuing God, which makest vs both to will and to doe those things that bee good and acceptable vnto thy Maiesty, we make our humble supplications vnto thee for these children, vpon whom (after the example of the holy Apostles) we haue laid our hands to certifie them (by this Signe) of thy fauour and gracious goodnesse towards them: let thy fatherly hand, we beseech thee, euer bee ouer them:

let thy holy Spirit euer be with them, and so lead them in the knowledge and obedience of thy word, that in the end they may obtaine the euerlasting life, through our Lord Iesus Christ, who with thee and the holy Ghost, liueth and reigneth one God, world without end. Amen.

¶ Then the Bishop shall blesse the children, saying thus:

The blessing of God Almighty, the Father, the Sonne, and the holy Ghost, be vpon you, and remaine with you for euer. Amen.

¶ The Curate of euery parish, or some other as his appointment, shall diligently vpon Sundayes and holy dayes, halfe an houre before Evening prayer, openly in the Church, instruct and examine so many children of his parish, sent vnto him, as the time will serue, and as he shall thinke conuenient, in some part of this Catechisme.

¶ And all fathers, mothers, masters, and dames, shall cause their children, seruantes, and prentises (which haue not learned their Catechisme) to come to the Church at the time appointed, and obediently to heare, and be ordered by the Curate, vntill such time that they haue learned all that is heare appointed for them to learne.

¶ And whensoever the Bishop shall giue knowledge for children to bee brought before him to any conuenient place for their Confirmation, then shall the Curate of euery Parish, either bring or send in writing the names of all those children of his Parish, which can say the Articles of the Faith, the Lords Prayer, and the ten Commandments, and also how many of them can answer to the other questions contained in this Catechisme.

¶ And there shall none bee admitted to the holy Communion, vntill such time as he can say the Catechisme, and be Confirmed.

¶ The



## The forme of solemnization of Matrimonie.

**F**irst the banns must be asked three severall Sundayes or Holidayes, in the time of service, the people being present after the accustomed manner.

And if the persons that should bee married, dwell in divers Parishes, the banns must be asked in both Parishes: and the Curate of the one Parish, shall not solemnize Matrimonie betwixt them, without a certificate of the Banns being thrice asked from the Curate of the other Parish.

At the day appointed for solemnization of Matrimonie, the persons to be married shall come into the body of the Church with their friends and neighbours, and there the Priest shall say thus.

**D**early beloved friends, we are gathered together here in the sight of God, and in the face of his Congregation, to ioine together this man and this woman in holy Matrimonie, which is an honourable estate, instituted of God in Paradise, in the time of mans innocencie, signifying vnto vs the mysticall vniion that is betwixt Christ and his Church: which holy estate Christ adorned and beautified with his presence, and first miracle that he wrought in Cana of Galilee, and is commended of S. Paul to be honourable among all men, and therefore is not to be enterprised or taken in hand vnadvisedly, lightly, or wantonly to satisfie mens carnall lusts and appetites, like brute beasts that haue no understanding, but reverently, discretely, advisedly, soberly, and in the feare of God, duly considering the causes for which Matrimonie was ordained. One was the procreation of children, to bee brought vp in the feare and nurture of the Lord, and praise of God. Secondly, it was ordained for a remedy against sinne, and to auoid fornication, that such persons as haue not the gift of continencie, might marry, and keepe themselves vndefiled members of Christs body. Thirdly, for the mutuall societie, helpe and comfort that the one ought to haue of the other, both in prosperity and aduersity, into the which holy estate these two persons present come now to bee ioined. Therefore if any man can shew any iust cause, why they may not lawfully be ioined together, let him now speake, or else hereafter for euer hold his peace.

And also speaking to the persons that shall bee married, he shall say.

I require and charge you, (as you will answer) at the dreadfull day of iudgement, when the secrets of all hearts shall be disclosed, that if either of you doe know any impediment why yee may not be lawfully ioined together in Matrimonie, that yee confesse it. For be ye well assured, that so many as bee coupled together otherwise then Gods word doth allow, are not ioined together by God neither is their Matrimonie lawfull.

At which day of marriage, if any man doe alledge and declare any impediment, why they may not be coupled together in Matrimony by Gods Law or the Lawes of this Realme, and will be bound, and sufficient sureties with him to the parties, or else put in a caution to the full value of such charges as the persons to be married do sustaine, to proue his allegation, then the solemnization must be deferred vnto such time as the truth be tryed. If no impediment be alledged, then shall the Curate say vnto the man.

**N** wilt thou haue this woman to thy wedded wife, to liue together after Gods ordinance, in the holy estate of Matrimony? Wilt thou loue her, comfort her, honour and keep her, in sickness and in health? and forsaking all other, keepe thee onely vnto her, so long as you both shall liue?

*The man shall answer.*

I will.

*Then shall the Minister say vnto the woman.*

**N** wilt thou haue this man to thy wedded husband, to liue together after Gods ordinance, in the holy estate of Matrimony? Wilt thou obey him and serue him, loue, honour, and keepe him in sickness and in health, and forsaking all other, keepe thee onely vnto him, so long as you both shall liue?

*The woman shall answer.*

I will.

*Then shall the Minister say.*

Who giueth this woman to bee married vnto this man?

*And the Minister receiving the woman at her fathers or friends hands, shall cause the man to take the woman by the right hand, and so either to giue their troth to other, the man first saying.*

**I**N take thee N. to my wedded wife, to haue and to hold, from this day forward, for better for worse, for richer, for poorer, in sickness and in health, to loue and to cherish, till death vs depart, according to Gods holy ordinance: and thereto I plight thee my troth.

*Then shall they loose their hands, and the woman taking againe the man by the right hand, shall say.*

**I**N take thee N. to my wedded husband, to haue and to hold, from this day forward, for better, for worse, for richer, for poorer, in sickness and in health, to loue, cherish, and to obey, till death vs depart, according to Gods holy Ordinance: and thereto I giue thee my troth.

*Then shall they againe loose their hands, and the man shall giue vnto the woman a ring, saying the same vpon the bookes, with the accustomed duty to the Minister and Clerke. And the Minister taking the Ring, shall deliuer it vnto the man, to put it on the fourth finger of the womans left hand. And the man taught by the Minister, shall say.*

With this Ring I thee wed, with my body I thee worship, and with all my worldly goods I thee endow: In the Name of the Father, and of the Sonne, and of the holy Ghost Amen.

*Then the man leauing the Ring vpon the fourth finger of the womans left hand, the Minister shall say.*

*Let vs pray.*

**O** Eternall God, Creator and preseruer of all mankind, giuer of all spirituall grace, the author of everlasting life send thy blessing vpon these thy seruants, this man and this woman, whom we blesse in thy Name; that as Isaac and Rebecca liued faithfully together, so these persons may surely performe and keepe the vow and covenant betwixt them made (whereof this Ring giuen and receiued, is a token and pledge) and may euer remaine in perfect loue and peace together, and liue according to thy Lawes, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

E

*Then*

## Of Matrimonic.

*¶ Then shall the Minister ioyne their right hands together, and say.*

Those whom God hath ioyned together, let no man put asunder.

*¶ Then shall the Minister speake vnto the people.*

Forasmuch as N. and N. haue consented together in holy wedlocke, and haue witnessed the same before God and this company, and thereto haue giuen and pledged their troth either to other, and haue declared the same by giuing and receiuing of a Ring, and by ioyning of hands, I pronounce that they be man and wife together: In the Name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the holy Ghost. Amen.

*¶ And the Minister shall adde this blessing.*

**G**od the Father, God the Son, God the holy Ghost, blesse, preserue and keepe you, the Lord mercifully with his fauour look vpon you, and so fill you with all spirituall benediction and grace, that you may so liue together in this life, that in the world to come you may haue life euerlasting. Amen.

*¶ Then the Minister or Clerke going to the Lords Table, shall say or sing this Psalme following.*

*Beati omnes. Psal. 128.*

**B**lessed are all they that feare the Lord: and walke in his wayes.

For thou shalt eat the labour of thy hands: O well is thee, and happy shalt thou be.

Thy wife shall be as the fruitfull vine: vpon the wals of thine house.

Thy children like the oliue branches: round about thy table.

Loe, thus shall the man bee blessed: that feareth the Lord.

The Lord from out of Sion shall so blesse thee: that thou shalt see Hierusalem in prosperity all thy life long.

Yea, that thou shalt see thy childrens children: and peace vpon Israel.

Glory be to the Father, and to the, &c.

As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

*¶ Or this Psalme.*

*Deus miseratur.  
Psal. 67.*

**G**od be mercifull vnto vs, and blesse vs: and shew vs the light of his countenance, and be mercifull vnto vs.

That thy way may bee knowne vpon earth: thy sauing health among all nations.

Let the people praise thee, O God: yea, let all the people praise thee.

O let the nations reioyce and be glad: for thou shalt iudge the folke righteously, and gouerne the nations vpon earth.

Let the people praise thee, O God: let all the people praise thee.

Then shall the earth bring forth her increase: and God, euen our owne God, shall giue vs his blessing.

God shall blesse vs: and all the ends of the world shall feare him.

Glory be to the Father, and to the, &c.

As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

*¶ The Psalme ended, and the man and the woman kneeling afore the Lords Table, the Minister standing at the Table, and turning his face towards them, shall say.*

Lord haue mercy vpon vs.

*Answer.*

Christ haue mercy vpon vs.

*Minister.*

Lord haue mercy vpon vs.

Our Father which art in heauen, &c.

And leade vs not into temptation.

*Answer.*

But deliuer vs from euill. Amen.

*Minister.*

O Lord saue thy seruant and thy handmaid.

*Answer.*

Which put their trust in thee.

*Minister.*

O Lord send them helpe from thy holy place.

*Answer.*

And euermore defend them.

*Minister.*

Be vnto them a tower of strength.

*Answer.*

From the face of their enemy.

*Minister.*

O Lord heare our prayer.

*Answer.*

And let our cry come vnto thee:

*Minister.*

**O** God of Abraham, God of Isaac, God of Jacob, blesse these thy seruants, and sow the seed of eternall life in their minds, that whatsoeuer in thy holy word they shall profitably learne, they may indeed fulfill the same. Looke, O Lord, mercifully vpon them from heauen, and blesse them. And as thou didst send thy blessing vpon Abraham and Sara, to their great comfort: so vouchsafe to send thy blessing vpon these thy seruants, that they obeying thy will, and alwayes being in safety vnder thy protection, may abide in thy loue vnto their lues end, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*¶ This prayer next following shall be omitted, where the woman is past child-birth.*

**O** Mercifull Lord, and heavenly Father, by whose gracious gift mankind is increased: we beseech thee assist with thy blessing these two persons, that they may both be fruitfull in procreation of children, and also liue together so long in godly loue and honesty, that they may see their childrens children, vnto the third and fourth generation, vnto thy praise and honour, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

**O** God, which by thy mighty power, hast made all things of nought, which also (after other things set in order) didst appoint, that out of man (created after thine owne image and similitude) woman should take her beginning: and knitting them together, didst teach that, it should neuer bee lawfull to put asunder those, whom thou by Matrimony hadst made one: O God, which hast consecrated the state of Matrimony to such an excellent myserie, that in it is signified and represented the spirituall marriage and vntie betwixt Christ and his Church: looke mercifully vpon these thy seruants, that both this man may loue his wife according to thy word, (as Christ did loue his Spouse the Church, who gaue himselfe for it, louing and cherishing it euen as his owne selfe) and also that this woman may be louing and amiable to her husband, as Rachel, wife as Rebecca, faithfull and obedient as Sara, and in all quietnesse, sobriety and peace, be a follower of holy and godly matrons, Lord, blesse them both, and grant them to inherite thy euerlasting kingdome, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*¶ Then shall the Priest say.*

**A**lmighty God, which as the beginning did create our first parents Adam and Eue, and did sanctifie and ioyne them together in mariage: powre vpon you the riches of his grace, sanctifie and blesse you, yee that may please him both in body

## The visitation of the sicke.

body and soule, and liue together in holy loue vnto your liues end Amen.

*¶ Then shal begin the Communion. And after the Gospell shal be said a Sermon, wherein ordinarily (so oft as there is any marriage) the office of a man and wife shal be declared, according to holy Scripture. Or if there be no Sermon, the Minister shal reade this that followeth.*

**A**ll ye which be married, or which intend to take the holy estate of Matrimony vpon you, heare what holy Scripture doth say as touching the duty of husbands toward their wiues, and wiues toward their husbands.

*Eph. 5. 2 5, &c.*  
S. Paul in his Epistle to the Ephesians, the fifth Chapter, doth giue this commandement to all married men; Yee husbands, loue your wiues, euen as Christ loued the Church, and hath giuen himselfe for it, to sanctifie it, purging it in the fountaine of water, through the word, that hee might make it vnto himselfe a glorious Congregation, not hauing spot or wrinkle, or any such thing, but that it should be holy and blamelesse. So men are bound to loue their owne wiues, as their owne bodies, he that loueth his owne wife, loueth himselfe: For neuer did any man hate his owne flesh, but nourisheth, and cherisheth it, euen as the Lord doth the Congregation: for we are members of his body, of his flesh, and of his bones. For this cause shall a man leaue father and mother, and shall be ioyned to his wife, and they two shall be one flesh. This mystery is great, but I speake of Christ, and of the Congregation. Nevertheless, let euery one of you so loue his owne wife, euen as himselfe.

*Col. 3. 19.*  
Likewise the same Saint Paul writing to the Colossians, speaketh thus to all men that be married: Ye men, loue your wiues, and be not bitter vnto them.

*1 Pet. 3. 7.*  
Heare also what Saint Peter the Apostle of Christ, which was himselfe a married man, saith vnto all men that are married: Yee husbands, dwell with your wiues according to knowledge,

giuing honour vnto the wife, as vnto the weaker vessel, and as heires together of the grace of life, so that your prayers be not hindered.

Hitherto ye haue heard the duty of the husband toward the wife. Now likewise ye wiues, heare and learne your duties towards your husbands, euen as it is plainly set forth in holy Scripture.

S. Paul (in the forenamed Epistle to the Ephesians) reacheth you thus: Ye women, submit your selues vnto your husbands, as vnto the Lord: For the husband is the wiues head, euen as Christ is the head of the Church, and he is also the Saviour of the whole body.

Therefore as the Church or Congregation is subiect vnto Christ: so likewise let the wiues also be in subiection vnto their owne husbands in all things. And againe he saith, Let the wife reuerence her husband. And (in his Epistle to the Colossians) S. Paul giueth you this short lesson: Yee wiues, submit your selues vnto your owne husbands, as it is convenient in the Lord.

Saint Peter also doth instruct you very godly, thus saying, Let wiues be subiect to their owne husbands, so that if any obey not the Word, they may be wonne without the Word, by the conuersation of the wiues, while they behold your chaste conuersation coupled with feare. Whose apparell let it not bee outward, with broidered haire, and trimming about with gold, either in putting on of gorgeous apparell: but let the hid man which is in the heart, be without all corruption, so that the spirit be milde and quier, which is a precious thing in the sight of God. For after this manner (in the old time) did the holy women which trusted in God, apparell themselves, being subiect to their own husbands, as Sara obeyed Abraham, calling him Lord, whose daughters ye are made, doing well, and not being dismayed with any feare.

*¶ The new married persons (the same day of their marriage) must receiue the holy Communion.*

## The order for the visitation of the sicke.

*¶ The Minister entring into the sicke persons house, shall say, Peace be to this house, and to all that dwell in it.*

*¶ When he cometh into the sicke mans presence, he shall say, kneeling downe,*

**R**emember not Lord, our iniquities, nor the iniquities of our forefathers. Spare vs good Lord, spare thy people whom thou hast redeemed with thy most precious blood, and be not angry with vs for euer.

Lord haue mercy vpon vs.

Christ haue mercy vpon vs.

Lord haue mercy vpon vs.

Our Father which art in heauen, &c.

And leade vs not into temptation.

*Answer.*

But deliuer vs from euill. Amen.

*Minister.*

O Lord saue thy seruant.

*Answer.*

Which putteth his trust in thee.

*Minister.*

Send him helpe from thy holy place.

*Answer.*

And euermore mightily defend him.

*Minister.*

Let the enemy haue none advantage of him.

*Answer.*

Nor the wicked approach to hurt him.

*Minister.*

Be vnto him, O Lord, a strong tower.

*Answer.*

From the face of his enemy.

*Minister.*

O Lord heare our prayers.

*Answer.*

And let our cry come vnto thee.

*Minister.*

**O** Lord looke downe from heauen, behold, visit and relieue this thy seruant. Look upon him with the eyes of thy mercy, giue him comfort and sure confidence in thee, defend him from the danger of the enemy, and keepe him in perpetuall peace and safety, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

**H**ear vs, Almighty and most mercifull God and Saviour, extend thy accustomed goodnesse to this thy seruant, which is grieved with sickness: visit him, O Lord, as thou didst visit Peters wiues mother, and the captaines seruant. So visite and restore vnto this sicke person his former health, (if it be thy will) or else giue him grace so to take thy visitation, that after this painefull life ended, he may dwell with thee in life euertlasting.



## Of Matrimonic.

*¶ Then shall the Minister ioyne their right hands together, and say.*

Those whom God hath ioyned together, let no man put asunder.

*¶ Then shall the Minister speake vnto the people.*

Forasmuch as N. and N. haue consented together in holy wedlocke, and haue witnessed the same before God and this company, and thereto haue giuen and pledged their troth eicher to other, and haue declared the same by giuing and receiuing of a Ring, and by ioyning of hands, I pronounce that they be man and wife together: In the Name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the holy Ghost. Amen.

*¶ And the Minister shall adde this blessing.*

**G**od the Father, God the Son, God the holy Ghost, blesse, preserve and keepe you, the Lord mercifully with his fauour look vpon you, and so fill you with all spirituall benediction and grace, that you may so liue together in this life, that in the world to come you may haue life euermlasting. Amen.

*¶ Then the Minister or Clerke going to the Lords Table, shall say or sing this Psalm following.*

*Beati omnes. Psalm. 128.*

**B**lessed are all they that feare the Lord: and walke in his ways.

For thou shalt eat the labour of thy hands: O well is thee, and happy shalt thou be.

Thy wife shall be as the fruitfull vine: vpon the wals of thine house.

Thy children like the oliue branches: round about thy table.

Loe, thus shall the man bee blessed: that feareth the Lord.

The Lord from out of Sion shall so blesse thee: that thou shalt see Hierusalem in prosperity all thy life long.

Yea, that thou shalt see thy childrens children: and peace vpon Israel.

Glory be to the Father, and to the, &c.

As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

*¶ Or this Psalm.*

**G**od be mercifull vnto vs, and blesse vs: and shew vs the light of his countenance, and be mercifull vnto vs.

That thy way may bee knowne vpon earth: thy sauing health among all nations.

Let the people praise thee, O God: yea, let all the people praise thee.

O let the nations reioyce and be glad: for thou shalt iudge the folke righteously, and gouerne the nations vpon earth.

Let the people praise thee, O God: let all the people praise thee.

Then shall the earth bring forth her increase: and God, euen our own God, shall giue vs his blessing.

God shall blesse vs: and all the ends of the world shall feare him.

Glory be to the Father, and to the, &c.

As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

*¶ The Psalm ended, and the man and the woman kneeling afore the Lords Table, the Minister standing at the Table, and turning his face towards them, shall say.*

Lord haue mercy vpon vs.

*Answer.*

Christ haue mercy vpon vs.

*Minister.*

Lord haue mercy vpon vs.

Our Father which art in heauen, &c.

And leade vs not into temptation.

*Answer.*

But deliuer vs from euill. Amen.

*Minister.*

O Lord saue thy seruant and thy handmaid.

*Answer.*

Which put their trust in thee.

*Minister.*

O Lord send them helpe from thy holy place.

*Answer.*

And euermore defend them.

*Minister.*

Be vnto them a tower of strength.

*Answer.*

From the face of their enemy.

*Minister.*

O Lord heare our prayer.

*Answer.*

And let our cry come vnto thee:

*Minister.*

**O** God of Abraham, God of Isahac, God of Iacob, blesse these thy seruants, and sow the seed of eternall life in their minds, that whatsoever in thy holy word they shall profitably learne, they may indeed fulfill the same. Look, O Lord, mercifully vpon them from heauen, and blesse them. And as thou didst send thy blessing vpon Abraham and Sara, to their great comfort: so vouchsafe to send thy blessing vpon these thy seruants, that they obeying thy will, and alwayes being in safety vnder thy protection, may abide in thy loue vnto their liues end, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*¶ This prayer next following shall be omitted, where the woman is past child-birth.*

**O** Mercifull Lord, and heauenly Father, by whose gracious gift mankind is increased: we beseech thee assist with thy blessing these two persons, that they may both be fruitfull in procreation of children, and also liue together so long in godly loue and honesty, that they may see their childrens children, vnto the third and fourth generation, vnto thy praise and honour, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

**O** God, which by thy mighty power, hast made all things of nought, which also (after other things set in order) didst appoint, that out of man (created after thine owne image and similitude) woman should take her beginning: and knitting them together, didst teach that, it should neuer bee lawfull to put asunder those, whom thou by Matrimony hadst made one: O God, which hast consecrated the state of Matrimony to such an excellent myserie, that in it is signified and represented the spirituall marriage and vniety betwixt Christ and his Church: looke mercifully vpon these thy seruants, that both this man may loue his wife according to thy word, (as Christ did loue his Spouse the Church, who gave himselfe for it, louing and cherishing it euen as his owne flesh) and also that this woman may be louing and amiable to her husband, as Rachel, wife as Rebecca, faithfull and obedient as Sara, and in all quietnesse, sobriety and peace, be a follower of holy and godly matrons: Lord, blesse them both, and grant them to inherit thy euermlasting kingdome, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*¶ Then shall the Priest say.*

**A**lmighty God, which at the beginning did create our first parents Adam and Eue, and did sanctifie and ioyne them together in mariage: powre vpon you the riches of his grace, sanctifie and blesse you, yee that may please him both in body

*Deus miseratur.  
Psalm. 67.*

## The visitation of the sicke.

body and soule, and liue together in holy loue vnto your liues end Amen.

*¶ Then shal begin the Communion. And after the Gospel shal be said a Sermon, wherein ordinarily (so oft as there is any marriage) the office of a man and wife shall be declared, according to holy Scripture. Or if there be no Sermon, the Minister shall reade this that followeth.*

**A**ll ye which be married, or which intend to take the holy estate of Matrimony vpon you, heare what holy Scripture doth say as touching the duty of husbands toward their wiues, and wiues toward their husbands.

Eph. 5. 2 5, &c

S. Paul in his Epistle to the Ephesians, the fift Chapter, doth giue this commandement to all married men; Yee husbands, loue your wiues, euen as Christ loued the Church, and hath giuen himselfe for it, to sanctifie it, purging it in the fountaine of water, through the word, that hee might make it vnto himselfe a glorious Congregation, not hauing spot or wrinkle, or any such thing, but that it should be holy and blamelesse. So men are bound to loue their owne wiues, as their owne bodies, he that loueth his owne wife, loueth himselfe: For neuer did any man hate his owne flesh, but nourisheth and cherisheth it, euen as the Lord doth the Congregation: for we are members of his body, of his flesh, and of his bones. For this cause shall a man leaue father and mother, and shall be ioyned to his wife, and they two shall be one flesh. This mystery is great, but I speake of Christ, and of the Congregation. Nevertheless, let every one of you so loue his owne wife, euen as himselfe.

Col. 3. 19.

Likewise the same Saint Paul writing to the Colossians, speaketh thus to all men that be married: Ye men, loue your wiues, and be not bitter vnto them.

1 Pet. 3. 7.

Heare also what Saint Peter the Apostle of Christ, which was himselfe a married man, saith vnto all men that are married: Yee husbands, dwell with your wiues according to knowledge,

giuing honour vnto the wife, as vnto the weaker vessel, and as heires together of the grace of life, so that your prayers be not hindred.

Hitherto ye haue heard the duty of the husband toward the wife. Now likewise ye wiues, heare and learne your duties towards your husbands, euen as it is plainly set forth in holy Scripture.

Ephes. 5. 22. to verse 25.

S. Paul (in the forenamed Epistle to the Ephesians) teacheth you thus: Ye women, submit your selues vnto your husbands, as vnto the Lord: For the husband is the wiues head, euen as Christ is the head of the Church, and he is also the Saviour of the whole body.

Therefore as the Church or Congregation is subiect vnto Christ: so likewise let the wiues also be in subiection vnto their owne husbands in all things. And againe he saith, Let the wife reuerence her husband. And (in his Epistle to the Colossians) S. Paul giueth you this short lesson: Yee wiues, submit your selues vnto your owne husbands, as it is convenient in the Lord.

Col. 3. 18.

Saint Peter also doth instruct you very godly, thus saying, Let wiues be subiect to their owne husbands, so that if any obey not the Word, they may be wonne without the Word, by the conuersation of the wiues, while they behold your chaste conuersation coupled with feare. Whose apparell let it not bee outward, with broidered haire, and trimming about with gold, either in putting on of gorgeous apparell: but let the hid man which is in the heart, be without all corruption, so that the spirit be calme and quiet, which is a precious thing in the sight of God. For after this manner (in the old time) did the holy women which trusted in God, apparell themselves, being subiect to their owne husbands, as Sara obeyed Abraham, calling him Lord, whose daughters ye are made, doing well, and not being dismayed with any feare.

1 Pet. 3. 1. to verse 7.

*¶ The new married persons (the same day of their marriage) must receiue the holy Communion.*

## The order for the visitation of the sicke.

*¶ The Minister entring into the sicke persons house, shall say, Peace be to this house, and to all that dwell in it.*

*¶ When he commeth into the sicke mans presence, he shall say, kneeling downe,*

**R**emember not Lord, our iniquities, nor the iniquities of our forefathers. Spare vs good Lord, spare thy people whom thou hast redeemed with thy most precious blood, and be not angry with vs for euer.

Lord haue mercy vpon vs.

Christ haue mercy vpon vs.

Lord haue mercy vpon vs.

Our Father which art in heauen, &c.

And leade vs not into temptation.

*Answer.*

But deliver vs from euill. Amen.

*Minister.*

O Lord saue thy seruant.

*Answer.*

Which putteth his trust in thee.

*Minister.*

Send him helpe from thy holy place.

*Answer.*

And euermore mightily defend him.

*Minister.*

Let the enemy haue none aduantage of him.

*Answer.*

Nor the wicked approach to hurt him.

*Minister.*

Be vnto him, O Lord, a strong tower.

*Answer.*

From the face of his enemies.

*Minister.*

O Lord heare our prayers.

*Answer.*

And let our cry come vnto thee.

*Minister.*

**O** Lord looke downe from heauen, behold, visit and relieue this thy seruant. Looke vpon him with the eyes of thy mercy, giue him comfort and sure confidence in thee, defend him from the danger of the enemy, and keepe him in perpetuall peace and safety, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

**H**ear vs, Almighty and most mercifull God and Saviour, extend thy accustomed goodnesse to this thy seruant, which is grieved with sicknesse: visit him, O Lord; as thou didst visit Peters wiues mother, and the captaines seruant. So visite and restore vnto this sicke person his former health, (if it be thy will) or else giue him grace so to take thy visitation, that after this painefull life ended, he may dwell with thee in life euermore.

## The visitation of the sicke.

*¶ Then shall the Minister exhort the sicke person, after this forme, or other like.*

**D**earely beloved, know this, that Almighty God is the Lord of life and death, and ouer all things to them pertaining, as youth, strength, health, age, weaknesse, and sicknesse: Wherefore whatsoeuer your sicknes is, know you certainly, that it is Gods visitation. And for what cause soeuer this sicknesse is sent vnto you, whether it be to try your patience for the example of other, and that your faith may bee found in the day of the Lord laudable, glorious, and honourable to the increase of glory and endlesse felicity, or else it bee sent vnto you to correct and amend in you whatsoeuer doth offend the eyes of your heavenly Father: Know you certainly, that if you truly repent you of your sinnes, and beare your sicknesse patiently, trusting in Gods mercy, for his deare Sonne Iesus Christs sake, and render vnto him humble thanks for his fatherly visitation, submitting your selfe wholly to his will, it shall turne to your profit, and helpe you forward in the right way that leadeth vnto euerlasting life.

*¶ If the person visited be very sicke, then the Curate may end his exhortation in this place.*

Take therefore in good worth the chastisement of the Lord: For whom the Lord loueth, hee chastiseth: yea, as S. Paul saith, he scourgeth euery son which he receiueth. If ye endure chastisement, he offereth himselfe vnto you, as vnto his own children. What son is he that the father chastiseth not? If ye be not vnder correction (whereof all true children are partakers) then are yee bastards and not children. Therefore seeing that when our carnall fathers doe correct vs, we reuerently obey them: shall we not now much rather be obedient to our spirituall Father, and so lue? And they for a few dayes doe chastise vs after their owne pleasure: but he doth chastise vs for our profit, to the intent that hee may make vs partakers of his holinesse. These words (good brother) are Gods words, and written in holy Scripture for our comfort and instruction, that wee should patiently, and with thanksgiving, beare our heavenly Fathers correction, whensoever by any manner of aduersity it shall please his gracious goodnesse to visit vs. And there should be no greater comfort to Christian persons then to bee made like vnto Christ, by suffering patiently aduersities, troubles, and sicknesses. For he himselfe went not vp to ioy, but first he suffered paine, he entred not into his glory, before he was crucified: So truly our way to eternall ioy is, to suffer here with Christ; and our doore to enter into eternall life is, gladly to die with Christ, that we may rise againe from death, and dwell with him in euerlasting life. Now therefore, taking your sicknesse, which is thus profitable for you, patiently, I exhort you in the Name of God, to remember the profession which you made vnto God, in your baptism. And for as much as after this life, there is a count to bee giuen vnto the righteous iudge, of whom all must be iudged, without respect of persons: I require you to examine your selfe, and your state, both toward God and man, so that accusing and condemning your selfe for your owne faults, you may finde mercy at our heavenly Fathers hand for Christs sake, and not be accused and condemned in that fearefull iudgement. Therefore I shall shortly rehearse the Articles of our faith, that you may know whether you doe beleue as a Christian man should; or no.

*¶ Here the Minister shall rehearse the Articles of the faith, saying thus:*

Dost thou beleue in God the Father Almighty? (And so forth, as it is in Baptisme.)

*¶ Then shall the Minister examine whether he be in charity with all the world, exhorting him to forgive from the bottome of his heart, all persons that haue offended him: and if he haue offended other, to aske them forgiveness: and where hee hath done iniury, or wrong to any man, that he make amends to the ytermost of his power. And if he haue not afore disposed of his goods, let him then make his will, and also declare his debts, what he oweth, and what is owing vnto him, for discharging of his conscience and quietnesse of his executors. But men must be oft admonished that they set an order for their temporall goods and lands, when they be in health.*

*These words before rehearsed, may bee said, before the Minister begin his prayer, as he shall see cause.*

*The Minister may not forget, nor omit to moue the sicke person (and that most earnestly) to liberality towards the poore.*

*Here shall the sicke person make a speciall confession if hee feelee his conscience troubled with any weighty matter. After which confession, the Minister shall absolve him after this sort.*

**O**ur Lord Iesus Christ, who hath left power to his Church, to absolue all sinners which truly repent, and beleue in him, of his great mercy forgive thee thine offences, and by his authority committed to me, I absolue thee from all thy sinnes, in the Name of the Father, and of the Sonne, and of the holy Ghost. Amen.

*And then the Priest shall say the Collect following.*

*¶ Let vs pray.*

**O** Most mercifull God, which according to the multitude of thy mercies doest so piteously away the sinnes of those which truly repent, that thou rememberest them no more, open thine eye of mercy vpon this thy seruant, who most earnestly desireth pardon and forgiveness. Renew in him (most louing Father) whatsoeuer hath bene decayed by the fraud and malice of the deuiell, or by his owne carnall will and frailnesse, preserve and continue this sicke member in the vniuity of the Church, consider his contrition, accept his teares, assuage his paine, as shall be seen to thee most expedient for him. And for as much as he putteth his full trust only in thy mercy, impute not vnto him his former sins, but take him vnto thy fauour, through the merits of thy most dearly beloved Sonne Iesus Christ. Amen.

*Then shall the Minister say this Psalm.*

**I**n thee, O Lord, haue I put my trust, let mee neuer be put to confusion, but rid me, and deliuer me in thy righteousnesse, encline thine eare vnto me, and saue me. *In te Domine speraui. Psal. 71.*

Be thou my strong hold, whereunto I may alway resort: thou hast promised to helpe me, for thou art my house of defence, and my castle.

Deliver me, O my God, out of the hand of the vngodly: out of the hand of the vnrighteous and cruell man.

For thou, O Lord God, art the thing that I long for: thou art my hope, euen from my youth.

Through thee haue I bene holden vp euer since I was borne: thou art he that tooke me out of my mothers wombe, my praise shall alway be of thee.

I am



## The Communion of the sicke.

I am become as it were a monster vnto many: but my sure trust is in thee.

O let my mouth be filled with thy praise: that I may sing of thy glory & honor all the day long.

Cast me not away in the time of age: forsake me not when my strength faileth me.

For mine enemies speake against me, and they that lay wait for my soule, take their counsell together, saying: God hath forsaken him, persecute him, and take him, for there is none to deliuer him.

Goe not far from me, O God: my God, haste thee to helpe me.

Let them be confounded and perish, that are against my soule: let them be couered with shame and dishonour that seeke to doe me euill.

As for mee, I will patiently abide alway: and will praise thee more and more.

My mouth shall daily speak of thy righteousness and saluation: for I know no end thereof.

I will go forth in the strength of the Lord God: and will make mention of thy righteousness only.

Thou (O God) hast taught me from my youth vp vntill now: therefore will I tell of thy wondrous workes.

Forsake me not, O God, in mine old age, when I am gray headed: vntill I haue shewed thy strength vnto this generation, and thy power to all that are yet for to come.

Thy righteousness, O God, is very high: and great things are they that thou hast done, O God, who is like vnto thee?

O what great troubles and aduersities hast thou shewed mee? and yet didst thou turne and refresh me: yea, and broughtest me from the deepe of the earth againe.

Thou hast brought me to great honour: and comforted me on euery side.

Therefore will I praise thee and thy faithfulness (O God) playing vpon an instrument of musick: vnto thee will I sing vpon the Harpe, O thou holy One of Israel.

My lips will be faine when I sing vnto thee: and so wil my soule whom thou hast deliuered.

My tongue also shal talke of thy righteousness all the day long: for they are confounded and brought vnto shame that seeke to doe me euill.

Glory be to the Father, and to the &c.  
As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

*Adding the*

**O** Saviour of the world, haue vs, which by thy crosse and precious blood hast redeemed vs, helpe vs, we beseech thee, O God.

*Then shall the Minister say.*  
**T**he Almighty Lord, which is a most strong tower, to all them that put their trust in him, to whom all things in heauen, in earth, and vnder the earth doe bow and obey, bee now and euermore thy defence, and make thee know and feele, that there is none other name vnder heauen giuen to man, in whom, and through whom thou mayest receiue health and saluation, but onely the Name of our Lord Iesus Christ. Amen.

## The Communion of the sicke.

**F**Orasmuch as all mortall men be subiect to many sudden perils, diseases, and sicknesses, and euer vncertaine what time they shall depart out of this life: therefore to the intent they may be alwayes in a readinesse to die whensoever it shall please Almighty God to call them, the Curates shal diligently from time to time, but specially in the plague time, exhort their Parishioners to the oft receiuing (in the Church) of the holy Communion of the body and blood of our Saviour Christ: which if they doe, they shall haue no cause in their sudden visitation to be requies for lacke of the same. But if the sicke person bee not able to come to the Church, and yet in desirous to receiue the Communion in his house, then he must giue knowledge over night, or else early in the morning, to the Curate, signifying also how many be appointed to Communicate with him: And hauing a convenient place in the sicke mans house, where the Curate may reverently minister, and a good number to receiue the Communion with the sicke person, with all thing necessary for the same, he shall there minister the holy Communion.

*The Collect.*

**A**lmighty euertlasting God, maker of mankind, which doest correct those whom thou doest loue, and chastisest euery one whom thou doest reue: wee beseech thee to haue mercy vpon this thy seruant, visited with thy hand, and to grant that he may take his sickness patiently, and recouer his bodily health, (if it be thy gracious will) and whensoever his soule shall depart from the body, it may be without spot presented vnto thee, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*The Epistle.*

Heb. 12. 6.

**M**y sonne despise not the correction of the Lord, neither faint when thou art rebuked of him. For whom the Lord loueth, him he correcteth: yea, and he scourgeth euery son whom he receiueth.

*The Gospel.*

Iohn 3. 14.

**V**erily, verily, I say vnto you, he that heareth my word, and beleueth on him that sent me, hath euertlasting life: and shall not come into damnation, but passeth from death to life.

*At the time of the distribution of the holy Sacrament, the Priest shall first receiue the Communion himselfe, and after minister vnto*

*them that bee appointed to communicate with the sicke.*

*¶ But if a man either by reason of extremitie of sickness, or for want of warning in due time to the Curate, or for lacke of company to receiue with him, or by any other iust impediment, doe not receiue the Sacrament of Christs body and blood: then the Curate shall instruct him, that if he doe truly repent him of his sinnes, and steadfastly beleue that Iesus Christ hath suffered death vpon the Crosse for him, and shed his blood for his redemption, earnestly remembring the benefites hee hath thereby, and giuing him heartie thanks therefore, he doth eat and drinke the body and blood of our Saviour Christ profitably to his soules health, although hee doe not receiue the Sacrament with his mouth.*

*¶ When the sicke person is visited, and receiveth the holy Communion all at one time, then the Priest for more expedition, shall cut off the forme of the visitation as the Psalmist, (In thee, O Lord, haue I put my trust) and goe straight to the Communion.*

*¶ In the time of plague, sweat, or such other like contagious times of sicknesses or diseases, when none of the Parish or neighbours can be gotten to communicate with the sicke in their houses, for feare of the infection, vpon speciall request of the diseased, the Minister may onely communicate with him.*

## ¶ The order for the buriall of the dead.

*¶ The Minister meeting the corpes At the Church stile, shall say, or else the Minister and Clerkes shall sing, and so goe either vnto the Church, or towards the graue.*

Ioh. 11. 25, 26.



Am the Resurrection and the Life (saith the Lord) he that beleueth in me, yea, though he were dead, yet shall he liue. And whosoever liueth, and beleueth in mee, shall not die for euer.

Iob. 19. 25, 26-27.

I know that my Redeemer liueth, and that I shall rise out of the earth in the last day, and shall be covered againe with my skin, and shall see God in my flesh: yea, and I my selfe shall behold him, not with other, but with these same eyes.

1 Tim. 6. 7.

Iob. 1. 21.

WE brought nothing into this world, neither may we carry any thing out of this world. The Lord giueth, and the Lord taketh away. Euen as it pleaseth the Lord, so commeth things to passe: Blessed bee the Name of the Lord.

*¶ When they come to the graue, while the corpe is made ready to be laid into the earth, the Minister shall say, or the Minister and Clerkes shall sing.*

Iob. 14. 1, 2.

MAN that is borne of a woman, hath but a short time to liue, and is full of miserie. He commeth vp and is cut downe like a flowre: he fleeth as it were a shadow, and neuer continueth in one stay. In the midst of life, we be in death: of whom may we seeke for succour, but of thee, O Lord, which for our sinnes art iustly displeased? Yet O Lord God most holy, O Lord most mighty, O holy and most mercifull Sauour, deliuer vs not into the bitter paines of eternall death. Thou knowest Lord the secrets of our hearts, shut not vp thy mercifull eyes to our prayers: But spare vs Lord most holy, O God most mighty, O holy and mercifull Sauour, thou most worthy iudge eternall, suffer vs not at our last houre for any paines of death to fall from thee.

*¶ Then while the earth shall be cast vpon the body, by some standing by, the Minister shall say.*

INASMUCH as it hath pleased Almighty God of his great mercy, to take vnto himselfe the soule of our deare brother here departed, we therefore commit his body to the ground, earth to earth, ashes to ashes, dust to dust, in sure and certaine hope of resurrection to eternall life, through our Lord Iesus Christ, who shall change our vile body, that it may be like vnto his glorious body, according to the mighty working, whereby he is able to subdue all things to himselfe.

*¶ Then shall be said or sung.*

Reuel. 14. 13.

I Heard a voyce from heauen, saying vnto me, Write, From henceforth blessed are the dead which die in the Lord. Euen so saith the Spirit, that they rest from their labours.

*¶ Then shall follow this Lesson taken out of the 15 Chapter to the Corinthians, the first Epistle.*

1 Cor. 15. 20.

CHRIST is risen from the dead, and become the first fruits of them that sleepe. For by a man came death, and by a man came the resurrection of the dead. For as by Adam all die, euen so by Christ shall all be made aliuie, but every man in his owne order. The first is Christ,

then they that are Christs at his coming. Then commeth the end: when hee hath deliuered vp the kingdome to God the Father, when hee hath put downe all rule, and all authoritie and power. For hee must reigne till hee haue put all his enemies vnder his feet. The last enemy that shall bee destroyed, is death. For hee hath put all things vnder his feet. But when hee saith, All things are put vnder him, it is manifest that hee is excepted which did put all things vnder him. When all things are subdued vnto him, then shall the Sonne also himselfe be subiect vnto him that put all things vnder him, that God may be all in all. Else what doe they which are baptized ouer the dead, if the dead rise not at all? Why are they then baptized ouer them? yea, and why stand we alway then in jeopardy? By our reioicing which I haue in Christ Iesus our Lord, I die dayly. That I haue fought with beasts at Ephesus after the manner of men, what aduantage it me, if the dead rise not againe? Let vs eat and drinke, for to morrow we shall die. Be not ye deceived, euill words corrupt good manners. Awake truly out of sleepe, and sinne not. For some haue not the knowledge of God. I speake this to your shame. But some man will say, Howarie the dead? With what body shall they come? Thou foole, that which thou sowest is not quickened except it die. And what sowest thou? thou sowest not that body that shall be, but bare corne, as of wheat or some other: but God giueth it a body at his pleasure, to every seed his owne body. All flesh is not one manner of flesh: but there is one manner of flesh of men, another maner of flesh of beasts, another of fishes, another of birds. There are also celestiall bodies, and there are bodies terrestriall. But the glory of the celestiall is one, and the glory of the terrestriall is another. There is one manner glory of the Sunne, another glory of the Moone, and another glory of the starres. For one star differeth from another in glory: So is the resurrection of the dead. It is sowne in corruption, it riseth againe in incorruption: it is sowne in dishonour, it riseth againe in honour: it is sowne in weaknesse, it riseth againe in power: it is sowne a naturall body, it riseth againe a spirituall body. There is a naturall body, and there is a spirituall body: As it is also written, The first man Adam was made a liuing soule, and the last Adam was made a quickning spirit. Howbeit, that is not first which is spirituall, but that which is naturall, and then that which is spirituall. The first man is of the earth, earthy: The second man is the Lord from heauen, heavenly. As is the earthy, such are they that are earthy. And as is the heavenly, such are they that are heavenly. And as we haue borne the image of the earthy, so shall wee beare the image of the heavenly. This say I brethren, that flesh and blood cannot inherite the kingdome of God, neither doth corruption inherite incorruption. Behold, I shew you a myserie. We shall not all sleepe, but wee shall all be changed, and that in a moment, in the twinkling of an eye, by the last trump. For the trumpe shall blow, and the dead shall rise incorruptible, and wee shall be changed: for this corruptible must put on incorruption, and this mortall must put on immortallitie. When this corruptible hath put

## Churching of women.

on incorruption, and this mortall hath put on immortallitie, then shall be brought to passe the saying that is written, Death is swallowed vp into victory: Death where is thy sting? Hell where is thy victory? The sting of death is sinne, and the strength of sinne is the Law: but thanks bee vnto God, which hath giuen vs victory through our Lord Iesus Christ. Therefore my deare brethren, be ye stedfast and vnmoueable, alwayes rich in the worke of the Lord, forasmuch as ye know how that your labour is not in vaine in the Lord.

*The Lesson ended, the Minister shall say.*

Lord haue mercy vpon vs.

Christ haue mercy vpon vs.

Lord haue mercy vpon vs.

Our Father which art in heauen, &c.

And leade vs not into temptation.

*Answer.*

But deliuer vs from euill. Amen.

*Minister.*

**A**lmighty God, with whom doe line the spirits of them that depart hence in the Lord, and in whom the soules of them that be elected, after they bee deliuered from the burden of the flesh, be in ioy and felicitie: We giue thee hearty thanks for that it hath pleased thee to deliuer this N. our brother out of the miseries of this sinfull world, beseeching thee, that it may please

thee of thy gracious goodnesse shortly to accomplish the number of thine elect, and to hasten thy Kingdome, that we with this our brother, and all other departed in the true faith of thy holy Name, may haue our perfect consummation and blisse both in body and soule, in thy eternall and euermlasting glory. Amen.

*The Collect.*

**O** Mercifull God, the Father of our Lord Iesus Christ, who is the resurrection and the life, in whom whosoever beleueth, shall liue though he die, and whosoever liueth, and beleueth in him, shall not die eternally, who also taught vs (by his holy Apostle Paul) not to bee sorry as men without hope, for them that sleepe in him: we meekly beseech thee (O Father) to raise vs from the death of sinne: vnto the life of righteousness, that when we shall depart this life, we may rest in him, as our hope is this our brother doth: and that at the general resurrection in the last day, we may be found acceptable in thy sight, and receive that blessing which thy welbeloued Sonne shall then pronounce to all that loue and feare thee, saying, Come yee blessed children of my Father, receiue the kingdome prepared for you from the beginning of the world. Grant this, we beseech thee, O mercifull Father, through Iesus Christ our Mediatour and Redeemer. Amen.

## The thanksgiuing of women after child-birth, commonly called the Churching of women.

*The woman shall come into the Church, and there shall kneele downe in some convenient place, nigh vnto the place where the Table standeth, and the Priest standing by her, shall say these words, or such like, as the case shall require.*



Orasmuch as it hath pleased Almighty God of his goodnesse to giue you safe deliuerance, and hath preserved you in the great danger of child-birth: yee shall therefore giue hearty thanks vnto God, and pray.

*Then shall the Priest say this Psalme.*

I Haue lifted vp mine eyes vnto the hills: from whence commeth my helpe.

My helpe commeth euen from the Lord: which hath made heauen and earth.

He will not suffer thy foot to be moued: and he that keepeth thee, will not sleepe.

Behold, he that keepeth Israel: shall neither slumber nor sleepe.

The Lord himselfe is thy keeper: the Lord is thy defence vpon thy right hand.

So that that the Sunne shall not burne thee by day: neither the Moone by night.

The Lord shall preserve thee from all euill: yea, it is euen he that shall keepe thy soule.

The Lord shall preserve thy going out and thy coming in: from this time forth for euermore.

Glory be to the Father, and to the, &c.

As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

Lord haue mercy vpon vs.

Christ haue mercy vpon vs.

Lord haue mercy vpon vs.

Our Father which art in heauen, &c.

And leade vs not into temptation.

*Answer.*

But deliuer vs from euill. Amen.)

*Priest.*

O Lord saue this woman thy seruant.

*Answer.*

Which putteth her trust in thee.

*Priest.*

Be thou vnto her a strong towre.

*Answer.*

From the face of her enemy.

*Priest.*

Lord heare our prayer.

*Answer.*

And let our cry come vnto thee.

*Priest.*

¶ Let vs pray.

**O** Almighty God, which hast deliuered this woman thy seruant from the great paine and perill of child-birth: grant we beseech thee, most mercifull Father, that shee through thy helpe, may both faithfully liue, and walke in her vocation according to thy will in this life present, and also may be partaker of euermlasting glory in the life to come, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*The woman that commeth to giue her thanks, must offer her accustomed offerings: and if there be a Communion, it is convenient that she receiue the holy Communion.*



## A Commination against sinners, with certaine prayers to be vsed diuers times in the yeere,

*¶ After Morning prayer, the people being called together by the ringing of a bell, and assembled in the Church, the English Letany shall bee said after the accustomed manner: which ended, the Priest shall goe into the Pulpit, and say thus.*



**B**rethren, in the primitive Church there was a godly discipline, that at the beginning of Lent such persons as were notorious sinners, were put to open penance, and punished in this world, that their soules might bee saued in the day of the Lord: and that others admonished by their example, might bee the more afraid to offend.

In the stead whereof, vntill the said discipline may bee restored againe (which thing is much to bee wished) it is thought good, that at this time (in your presence) should be read the generall sentences of Gods cursing against impenitent sinners, gathered out of the seuen and twentieth Chapter of Deuteronomie, and other places of Scripture: and that ye should answere to euery sentence, Amen: to the intent that you being admonished of the great indignation of God against sinners, may the rather be called to earnest and true repentance, and may walke more warily in these dangerous dayes, fleeing from such vices, for the which yee asseme with your owne mouthes the curse of God to be due.

Deut. 27. 15. Curfed is the man that maketh any carved or molten image, an abomination vnto the Lord, the worken of the hands of the craftf-man, and putteth it in a secret place to worship it.

*And the people shall answere and say,*

Amen.

*Minister.*

Deut. 27. 16. Curfed is he that curieth his father and mother.

*Answer.*

Amen.

*Minister.*

Deut. 27. 17. Curfed is he that remooueth away the marke of his neighbours land.

*Answer.*

Amen.

*Minister.*

Deut. 27. 18. Curfed is he that maketh the blinde to go out of his way.

*Answer.*

Amen.

*Minister.*

Deut. 27. 19. Curfed is hee that letteth in iudgement the right of the stranger, of them that be fatherlesse, and of widowes.

*Answer.*

Amen.

*Minister.*

Deut. 27. 24. Curfed is hee that smiteth his neighbour secretly.

*Answer.*

Amen.

*Minister.*

Leuit. 20. 10. Curfed is hee that lieth with his neighbours wife.

*Answer.*

Amen.

*Minister.*

Curfed is hee that taketh reward to slay the soule of innocent blood. Deut. 27. 25.

*Answer.*

Amen.

*Minister.*

Curfed is he that putteth his trust in man, and taketh man for his defence, and in his heart goeth from the Lord. Ierem. 17. 5.

*Answer.*

Amen.

*Minister.*

Curfed are the vnneciscfull, the fornicatours and adulterers, and the couctous persons, the worshippers of images, slanderers, drunkards, and extortioners. Math. 23. 47. 1. cor. 6. 9, 10. Gal. 5. 19, 20, 21.

*Answer.*

Amen.

*Minister.*

**N**ow seeing that all they be accursed (as the Prophet Dauid beareth witnesse) which doe erre and goe astray from the Commandements of God, let vs (remembring the dreadfull iudgement hanging ouer our heads, and being alwayes at hand) returne vnto our Lord God, with all contrition and meeknesse of heart, be-wailing and lamenting our sinfull life, knowledging and confessing our offences, and seeking to bring forth worthy fruits of penance. \* For now is the axe put vnto the root of the trees, so that euery tree which bringeth not forth good fruit, is hewen downe, and cast into the fire.

\* It is a fearefull thing to fall into the hands of the liuing God: he shall powre downe raine vpon the sinners, \* snares, fire and brimstone, storme and tempest, this shall be their portion to drinke. For loe, \* the Lord is come out of his place, to visite the wickednesse of such as dwell vpon the earth. \* But who may abide the day of his coming? Who shall be able to endure when he appeareth? \* His fanne is in his hand, and he will purge his floore, and gather his wheate into the barn: but he will burne the chaffe with vnquenchable fire. \* The day of the Lord commeth as a thiefe in the night, and when men shall say, Peace, and all things are safe, then shall sudden destruction come vpon them, as sorrow commeth vpon a woman tra-uailing with childe, and they shall not escape. Then \* shall appeare the wrath of God in the day of vengeance, which obstinate sinners through the stubbornnesse of their heart haue heaped vnto themselves, which despised the goodnesse, patience, and long suffering of God, when hee called them continually to repentance. \* Then shall they call vpon me (saith the Lord) but I will not heare, they shall seeke mee early, but they shall not finde me, and that because they hated knowledge, and receiued not the feare of the Lord, but abhorred my counsel, and despised my correction. Then shall it be too late to knocke, when the doore shall be shut, and too late to cry for mercy, when it is the time of iustice. O terrible voyce of most iust iudgement, which shall be pronounced vpon them, when it shall be said vnto them, \* Goe ye curfed into the fire euerlasting, which is prepared for the deuill and his angels.

\* There-

# A Communion.

1. Cor. 6. 2.

1. Ioh. 9. 4. 5.

Math. 25. 30.

Ezay 1. 18. 30.

Ezek. 2. 30.

1. Iohn 2. 1. 2.

Ezay 53. 5.

Mat. 11. 29. 30.

Mat. 23. 33. 34.

Miserere mei  
Dau. Psal. 51.

\* Therefore brethren, take we heed betime, while the day of saluation lasteth, for the night cometh, when no man can awake: but let vs while we haue the light, beleeue in the light, and walke as children of the light, that wee be not cast into the vnder darknesse, \* where is weeping and gnashing of teeth. Let vs not abuse the goodnesse of God, which calleth vs mercifully to amendment, and of his endlesse pitie, promisseth vs forgiveness of that which is past, if (with a whole minde and true heart) we returne vnto him. \* For though our sinnes be as red as scarlet, they shall be as white as snow, and though they be like purple, yet shall they be as white as wooll.

\* Turne you cleane (saith the Lord) from all your wickednesse, and your sinne shall not be your destruction.

Cast away from you all your vngodlinesse that ye haue done, make ye new hearts, and a new spirit. Wherefore valliye die, O ye house of Israel, seeing that I haue no pleasure in the death of him that dieth, saith the Lord God? Turne you then, and ye shall liue.

\* Although we haue sinned, yet haue we an Advocate with the Father, Iesus Christ the righteous, and he it is that obtaineth grace for our sinnes.

\* For hee was wounded for our offences, and smitten for our wickednesse. Let vs therefore reuerent vnto him, who is the mercifull receiver of all true penitent sinners, assuring our selues, that he is ready to receiue vs, and most willing to pardon vs, if we come to him with faithfull repentance, if we will submit our selues vnto him, and from henceforth walke in his wayes, \* if we will take his easie yoke and light burden vpon vs to follow him in lowlinesse, patience, and charite, and be ordered by the gouernance of his holy Spirit, seeking alwayes his glory, and seruing him duly in our vocation, with thanksgiving. This if wee doe, Christ will deliuer vs from the curse of the Law, and from the extreme malediction, which shall light vpon them that shall be set on the left hand, and he will set vs on his right hand, and giue vs the blessed benediction of his Father, commanding vs to take possession of his glorious Kingdome, vnto the which he vouchsafeth to bring vs all for his infinite mercie. Amen.

Then shall they all kneele vpon their knees, and the Priest and Clergie kneeling (where they are accustomed to say the Deuotion) shall say this Psalme.

**H**Aue mercy vpon mee, O God, after thy great goodnesse, according to the multitude of thy mercies, doe away mine offences.

Wash mee thoroughly from my wickednesse: and cleanse me from my sinne.

For I acknowledge my faults: and my sinne is euer before me.

Against thee onely haue I sinned, and done this euill in thy sight: that thou mightest bee iustified in thy saying, and cleare when thou art iudged.

Behold, I was shapen in wickednesse: and in sinne hath my mother conceived me.

But loe, thou requirest truth in the inward parts: and shalt make mee to vnderstand mine owne secretly.

Thou shalt purge me with hyssope, and I shall be cleane: thou shalt wash mee, and I shall be whiter then snow.

Thou shalt make mee heire of ioy and gladnesse: that the bones which thou hast broken, may reioyce.

Turne thy face from my sinnes: and put out all my misdeeds.

Make me a cleane heart, O God: and reneue a right spirit within me.

Cast me not away from thy presence: and take not thy holy spirit from me.

O giue me the comfort of thy helpe againe: and stablish me with thy free Spirit.

Then shall I teach thy wayes vnto the wicked: and sinners shall be conuerted vnto thee.

Deliver me from blood-guiltinesse, O God, thou that art the God of my health: and my tongue shall sing of thy righteousness.

Thou shalt open my lips (O Lord:) my mouth shall shew thy praise.

For thou desirest no sacrifice: else would I giue thee: but thou delightest not in burnt offering.

The sacrifice of God is a troubled spirit: a broken and contrite heart (O God) wilt thou not despise.

O be fauourable and gracious vnto Sion: build thou the walls of Ierusalem.

Then shalt thou bee pleased with the sacrifice of righteousness, with the burnt offerings and oblations: then shall they offer yong bullocks vpon thine Altar.

Glory be to the Father, and to the Son, &c. As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

Lord haue mercy vpon vs: Christ haue mercy vpon vs.

Lord haue mercy vpon vs. Our Father which art in heauen, &c.

And leade vs not into temptation. But deliuer vs from euill, Amen.

*Misoffer.* O Lord saue thy seruantes.

*Answer.* Which put their trust in thee.

*Misoffer.* Send them helpe from aboue.

*Answer.* And euermore mightily defend them.

*Misoffer.* Helpe vs, O God our Saviour.

*Answer.* And for the glory of thy Name sake deliuer vs: bee mercifull vnto vs sinners, for thy Name sake.

*Misoffer.* O Lord heare our prayer.

*Answer.* And let our cry come vnto thee.

¶ Let vs pray.

**O** Lord, we beseech thee mercifully to heare our prayers, and spare all those which confesse their sinnes vnto thee, that they, whose consciences by sinne are accused, by thy mercifull pardon may be absolved, through Christ our Lord. Amen.

**O** Most mighty God, and mercifull Father, which hast compassion of all men, and hatest nothing that thou hast made, which wouldest not the death of a sinner, but that he should rather turne from sin, and be saved: mercifully forgiue vs our trespasses, reuelde and comfort vs, which be grieved and wearied with the burden of our sinners: thy property is to haue mercy, so that onely it appertaineth to forgiue sinners.

sinners. Spare vs therefore good Lord: spare thy people whom thou hast redeemed: enter not into iudgement with thy seruants: which be vile earth and miserable sinners: but so turne thine ire from vs, which meekely knowledge our vilenesse, and truly repent vs of our faultes: so make haste to helpe vs in this world, that wee may euer liue with thee in the world to come, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*Then shall the people say this that followeth, after the Minister.*

**T**urne thou vs, O good Lord, and so shall we be turned: be fauourable, O Lord, be fauourable to thy people, which turne to thee in weeping, fasting, and praying: for thou art a merciful God, full of compassion, long suffering, and of great pitie. Thou sparest when wee deserue punishment, and in thy wrath thinkest vpon mercy. Spare thy people, good Lord, spare them, and let not thine heritage be brought to confusion. Heare vs, O Lord, for thy mercy is great, and after the multitude of thy mercies looke vpon vs.



## THE PSALMES OF DAVID, of that Translation, which is commonly vsed in the Churches.

*Beatus vir qui non abiit. Psal. 1.*

*Morning  
prayer.*

**B**lessed is the man that hath not walked in the counsel of the vngodly, nor stood in the way of sinners: and hath not sat in the seare of the scornerfull.

2 But his delight is in the Law of the Lord: and in his Law will hee exercise himselfe day and night.

3 And he shall bee like a tree planted by the water side: that will bring forth his fruit in due season.

4 His leafe also shall not wither: and looke whatsoeuer he doeth, it shall prosper.

5 As for the vngodly, it is not so with them: but they are like the chaffe which the winde scattereth away from the face of the earth.

6 Therefore the vngodly shall not be able to stand in the iudgement: neither the sinners in the Congregation of the righteous.

7 But the Lord knoweth the way of the righteous: and the way of the vngodly shall perish.

*Quare fremuerunt? Psal. 2.*

**W**hy doe the heathen so furiously rage together: and why doe the people imagine a vaine thing?

2 The Kings of the earth stand vp, and the rulers take counsell together: against the Lord, and against his Anointed.

3 Let vs breake their bonds asunder: and cast away their coards from vs.

4 He that dwelleth in heauen, shall laugh them to scorne: the Lord shall haue them in derision.

5 Then shall hee speake vnto them in his wrath: and vexe them in his sore displeasure.

6 Yet haue I set my King: vpon my holy hill of Sion.

7 I will preach the Law whereof the Lord hath said vnto me: Thou art my Sonne, this day haue I begotten thee.

8 Desire of me, and I shall give thee the heathen for thine inheritance: and the vtermost parts of the earth for thy possession.

9 Thou shalt bruite them with a rod of yron: and breake them in peeces like a potters vessel.

10 Be wise now therefore, O ye kings: bee

learned, ye that are Iudges of the earth.

11 Serue the Lord in feare: and reioyce vnto him with reuerence.

12 Kisse the Sonne, lest he be angry, and so ye perish from the right way: if his wrath be kindled (yea but a little) blessed are all they that put their trust in him.

*Domine, quid? Psal. 3.*

**L**ord, howe are they increased that trouble me: many are they that rise against me.

2 Many one there bee that say of my soule: There is no helpe for him in his God.

3 But thou, O Lord, art my defender: thou art my worship, and the lifter vp of my head.

4 I did call vpon the Lord with my voice: and he heard me out of his holy hill.

5 I laid me downe and slept: and rose vp againe: for the Lord sustained me.

6 I will not be afraid for ten thousand people: that haue set themselves against mee round about.

7 Vp Lord, and helpe me, O my God: for thou smitest all mine enemies vpon the cheeke bone, thou hast broken the teeth of the vngodly.

8 Saluation belongeth vnto the Lord: and thy blessing is vpon the people.

*Cum inuocarem. Psal. 4.*

**H**ear me when I call, O God of my righteousness: for thou hast set mee at liberty when I was in trouble, haue mercy vpon me, and hearken vnto my prayer.

2 O ye sonnes of men, how long will yee blaspheme mine honour: and haue such pleasure in vanity, and seeke after leasing?

3 Know this also, that the Lord hath chosen to himselfe the man that is godly: when I call vpon the Lord, he will heare me.

4 Stand in awe, and sin not: commune with your owne heart, and in your chamber, & be still.

5 Offer the sacrifice of righteousness: and put your trust in the Lord.

6 There be many that say: Who will shew vs any good?

7 Lord, lift thou vp: the light of thy countenance vpon vs.

8 Thou hast put gladnes in my heart: since the time that their corne and wine, & oyle increased.

9 I will



9 I will lay me downe in peace, and take my rest: for it is thou Lord onely that makest mee dwell in safety.

*Verba mea auribus. Psal. 5.*

**P**onder my words, O Lord: consider my meditation.

2 O hearken thou vnto the voice of my calling, my King and my God: for vnto thee will I make my prayer.

3 My voyce shalt thou heare betimes, O Lord: early in the morning will I direct my prayer vnto thee, and will looke vpon thee.

4 For thou art the God that hast no pleasure in wickednesse: neither shall any euill dwell with thee.

5 Such as be foolish, shall not stand in thy sight: for thou hatest all them that work vanity.

6 Thou shalt destroy them that speake leasing: the Lord will abhorre both the blood-thirsty and deceitfull man.

7 But as for me, I will come into thy house, euen vpon the multitude of thy mercy: and in thy feare will I worship toward thy holy Temple.

8 Leade me, O Lord, in thy righteousness, because of mine enemies: make thy way plaine before my face.

9 For there is no faithfulness in his mouth: their inward parts are very wickednesse.

10 Their throat is an open sepulchre: they flatter with their tongue.

11 Destroy thou them, O God, let them perish through their owne imaginations: cast them out in the multitude of their vngodlinesse, for they haue rebelled against thee.

12 And let all them that put their trust in thee, reioyce: they shall euer be giuing of thanks, because thou defendest them, they that loue thy Name, shall be ioyfull in thee.

13 For thou Lord, wilt giue thy blessing vnto the righteous: and with thy favourable kindness wilt thou defend him, as with a shield.

*Domine, ne in furore. Psal. 6.*

**O** Lord, rebuke me not in thine indignation: neither chasten me in thy displeasure.

2 Haue mercy vpon me, Lord, for I am weak: O Lord heale me, for my bones are vexed.

3 My soule is also sore troubled: but Lord, how long wilt thou punish me?

4 Turne thee, O Lord, and deliuer my soule: oh saue me for thy mercies sake.

5 For in death no man remembreth thee: and who will giue thee thanks in the pit?

6 I am weary of my groaning, euery night wash I my bed: and water my couch with my teares.

7 My beauty is gone for very trouble: and worne away because of all mine enemies.

8 Away from me, all ye that worke vanity: for the Lord hath heard the voyce of my weeping.

9 The Lord hath heard my petition: the Lord will receiue my prayer.

10 All mine enemies shall bee confounded and sore vexed: they shall be turned backe, and put to shame suddenly.

*Domine Deus meus. Psal. 7.*

**O** Lord my God, in thee haue I put my trust: saue me from all them that persecute me, and deliuer me.

2 Lett he deuoure my soule like a lyon, and teare it in pieces: while there is none to helpe.

3 O Lord my God, if I haue done any such

thing: or if there be any wickednes in my hands,

4 If I haue rewarded euill vnto him that dealt friendly with me: yea, I haue deliuered him that without any cause is mine enemy.

5 Then let mine enemy persecute my soule, and take me: yea, let him tread my life downe vpon the earth, and lay mine honour in the dust.

6 Stand vp, O Lord, in thy wrath, and lift vp thy selfe: because of the indignation of mine enemies, arise vp for me in the iudgement that thou hast commanded.

7 And so shall the Congregation of the people come about thee: for their sakes therefore lift vp thy selfe againe.

8 The Lord shall iudge the people, giue sentence with me, O Lord: according to my righteousness, and according to the innocency that is in me.

9 Oh let the wickednesse of the vngodly come to an end: borgeuide thou the iust.

10 For the righteous God: trieth the very hearts and reins.

11 My helpe cometh of God: which preserveth them that are true of heart.

12 God is a righteous Iudge, strong and patient: and God is promoued euery day.

13 If a man will not turne, he will whet his sword: he hath bent his bow, and made it ready.

14 He hath prepared for him the instruments of death: he hath ordaineth his arrowes against the persecutors.

15 Behold, he traileth with misthick: he hath conceiued sorrow, and brought forth vngodlinesse.

16 Hee hath grauen and digged a pit, and is fallen himselfe into the destruction that he made for other.

17 For his trauaile shall come vpon his owne head: & his wickednes shall fall on his owne pate.

18 I will giue thanks vnto the Lord, according to his righteousness: and I will praise the Name of the Lord the most High.

*Domine Dominus. Psal. 8.*

**O** Lord our gouernour, how excellent is thy Name in all the world: thou that hast set thy glory above the heauens.

2 Out of the mouth of very babes and sucklings hast thou ordained strength, because of thine enemies: that thou mightest kill the enemy and the auenger.

3 For I will consider the Heauens, & euery worke of thy fingers: the Moone, and the starres which thou hast ordained.

4 What is man that thou art mindful of him: and the sonne of man that thou vifitest him?

5 Thou madest him lower then the Angels: to crowne him with glory and worship.

6 Thou makest him to haue dominion of the workes of thy hands: and thou hast put all things in subiection vnder his feet.

7 All sheepe and oxen: yea, and the beasts of the field.

8 The fowles of the ayre, and the fishes of the sea: and whatsoever walketh thorow the paths of the sea.

9 O Lord our gouernour: how excellent is thy Name in all the world!

*Confitebor tibi. Psal. 9.*

**I** will giue thanks vnto thee, O Lord, with my whole heart: I will praise thy Name with my mouth, and will speak of all thy marvellous workes.

2 I will be glad and reioyce in thee:

Evening  
prayer.

Morning  
prayer.

thee : yea, my songs will I make of thy Name, O thou most High.

3 While mine enemies are driven backe: they shall fall and perish at thy presence.

4 For thou hast maintained my right and my cause: thou art set in the Throne that iudgeth right.

5 Thou hast rebuked the heathen, and destroyed the vngodly: thou hast put out their name for euer and euer.

6 O thou enemy, destructions are come to a perpetuall end: even as the cities which thou hast destroyed, their memoriall is perished with them.

7 But the Lord shall endure for euer: hee hath also prepared his Seat for iudgement.

8 For he shall iudge the world in righteousness: and minister true iudgement vnto y people.

9 The Lord also will be a defence for the oppressed: euen a refuge in due time of trouble.

10 And they that know thy Name, will put their trust in thee: for thou Lord hast neuer failed them that seeke thee.

11 O praise the Lord which dwelleth in Sion: shew the people of his doings.

12 For when hee maketh inquisition for blood, he remembereth them: and forgetteth not the complaint of the poore.

13 Haue mercy vpon mee, O Lord, consider the trouble which I suffer of them that hate me: thou that liftest me vp from the gates of death.

14 That I may shew all thy praises within the ports of the daughter of Sion: I will reioyce in thy saluation.

15 The heathen are sunke downe in the pit that they made: in the same net which they hid priuily, is their foot taken.

16 The Lord is knowne to execute iudgement: the vngodly is trapped in the works of his owne hands.

17 The wicked shall be turned into hell: and all the people that forget God.

18 For the poore shall not alway be forgotten: the patient abiding of the meeke shall not perish for euer.

19 Vp Lord, and let not man haue the vpper hand: let the heathen be iudged in thy sight.

20 Put them in feare (O Lord:) that the heathen may know themselves to be but men.

*Vt quid Domine. Psalmio.*

**W**hy standest thou so farre off (O Lord:) and hidest thy face in the needfull time of trouble?

2 The vngodly for his owne lust doeth persecute the poore: let them be taken in the crafty vniuersitie that they haue imagined.

3 For the vngodly hath made boast of his owne hearts desire: and speaketh good of the co-aetuous, whom God abhorreth.

4 The vngodly is so proud that he careth not for God: neither is God in all his thoughts.

5 His wayes are alway grievous: thy iudgements are farre aboue out of his sight, and therefore deseth he all his enemies.

6 For he hath said in his heart, Tuffi, I shall neuer be cast downe: there shall no harme happen vnto me.

7 His mouth is full of cursing, deceit, and fraud: vnder his tongue is vngodlinesse and vanity.

8 He stretcheth lurking in the theruith corners of the streets: and priuily in his lurking den he doth he murder the innocent, his eyes are set against the poore.

9 For hee lyeth waiting secretly, such as a Lyon lurketh he in his den: that he may raiſe the poore.

10 He doth raiſe the poore: when he getteth him into his net.

11 He falleth downe and humbleth himselfe: that the Congregation of the poore may fall into the hands of his captaines.

12 He hath said in his heart, Tuffi, God hath forgotten: he hideth away his face, and he will neuer see it.

13 Arise (O Lord God) and lift vp thine hand: forget not the poore.

14 Wherefore should the wicked blaspheme God: while he doth say in his heart, Tuffi, thou God careſt not for it.

15 Surely thou hast seene it: for thou beholdest vngodlinesse and wrong.

16 That thou mayest take the matter into thy hand: the poore committeth himselfe vnto thee, for thou art the helper of the friendlesse.

17 Breake thou the power of the vngodly and malicious: take away his vngodlinesse, and thou shalt finde none.

18 The Lord is King for euer and euer: and the heathen are perished out of the land.

19 Lord, thou hast heard the desire of the poore: thou prepairest their heart, and thine eare hearkeneth thereto.

20 To helpe the fatherlesse and poore vnto their right: that the man of the earth be no more exalted against them.

*In Domino confido. Psalmio.*

**I**n the Lord put I my trust: how say ye then to my soule, that the should flee as a bird vnto the hill?

2 For loe, the vngodly bend their bow, and make ready their arrowes within the quier: that they may priuily shoot at them that are true of heart.

3 For the foundations will be cast downe: and what hath the righteous done?

4 The Lord is in his holy Temple: the Lords seat is in heaven.

5 His eyes consider the poore: and his eyelids trieth the children of men.

6 The Lord alloweth the righteous: but the vngodly, and him that delighteth in wickednesse, doth his soule abhorre.

7 Vpon the vngodly he shall raine fires, fire, and brimstone, storme and tempest: this shall be their portion to drinke.

8 For the righteous Lord loueth righteousness: his countenance will behold the thing that is iust.

*Saluum me fac. Psalmio.*

**E**lpe me, Lord; for there is not one godly man left: for the faithfull are diminished from among the children of men.

They talke of vanity euerie one with his neighbour: they doe but flatter with their lips, and dissemble with their double heart.

3 The Lord shall root out all deceitfull lips: and the tongue that speaketh proud things.

4 Which haue said, With our tongue we will preuaile: we are they that ought to speake, who is Lord ouer vs?

5 Now for the comfortlesse troubles sake of the needy: and because of the deepe sighing of the poore.

6 I will

6 I will vp (saith the Lord:) and will helpe every one from him that swelleth against him, and will set them at rest.

7 The words of the Lord are pure words: euen as the siluer which from the earth is tryed and purified seuen times in the fire.

8 Thou shalt keepe them, O Lord: thou shalt preserve him from this generation for ever.

9 The vngodly walke on euery side: when they are exalted, the children of men are put to rebuke.

*Vsq̃ue quo Domine. P̃sal. 13.*

**H**ow long wilt thou forget mee (O Lord) for euer: how long wilt thou hide thy face from mee?

2 How long shall I seeke counsell in my soule, and bee so vexed in mine heart: how long shall mine enemies triumph ouer mee?

3 Consider and heare me, O Lord my God: lighten mine eyes, that I sleepe not in death.

4 Left mine enemy say, I haue preuailed against him: for if I be cast downe, they that trouble me will reioyce at it.

5 But my trust is in thy mercy: and my heart is ioyfull in thy saluation.

6 I will sing of the Lord, because hee hath dealt so louingly with mee: yea, I will praise the Name of the Lord most highest.

*Dixit insipiens. P̃sal. 14.*

**T**he foole hath said in his heart: There is no God.

2 They are corrupt and become abominable in their doings: there is not one that doth good, (no not one.)

3 The Lord looked downe from heauen vpon the children of men: to see if there were any that would vnderstand and seeke after God.

4 But they are all gone out of the way, they are altogether become abominable: there is none that doth good, no not one.

5 Their throat is an open sepulchre, with their tongues haue they decieved: the poyson of Alpes is vnder their lips.

6 Their mouth is full of cursing and bitterness: their feet are swift to shed blood.

7 Destruction & unhappines is in their waies, and the way of peace haue they not knowne: there is no feare of God before their eyes.

8 Haue they no knowledge, that they are all such workers of mischief: caring vp my people as it were bread?

9 And call not vpon the Lord, there were they brought in great feare (euen where no feare was) for God is in the generation of the righteous.

10 As for you yee haue made a mocke at the counsell of the poore: because hee putteth his trust in the Lord.

11 Who shall giue saluation vnto Israel out of Zion: when the Lord turneth the captiuitie of his people, then shall Iacob reioyce, and Israel shall bee glad.

*Domine quis habitabit? P̃sal. 15.*

**L**ord, who shall dwell in thy Tabernacle: or who shall rest vpon thy holy Hill?

2 Euen hee that leadeth an vncorrupt life: and doth the thing which is right, and speaketh the truth from his heart.

3 Hee that hath vsed no deceit in his tongue: nor done euill to his neighbour, and hath not slandered his neighbour.

4 Hee that setteth not by himselfe, but is lowly in his owne eyes: and maketh much of them that feare the Lord.

5 He that sweareth vnto his neighbour, and disappointeth him not: though it were to his owne hinderance.

6 Hee that hath not giuen his money vpon vsury: nor taketh reward against the innocent.

7 Who so doth these things: shall neuer fall.

*Conserua me. P̃sal. 16.*

**P**reserve mee, O God: for in thee haue I put my trust.

2 O my soule, thou hast said vnto the Lord: thou art my God, my goods are nothing vnto thee.

3 All my delight is vpon the Saints that are in the earth: and vpon such as excell in vertue.

4 But they that run after another god: shall haue great trouble.

5 Their drinke offerings of blood will I not offer: neither make mention of their names within my lips.

6 The Lord himselfe is the portion of mine inheritance, and of my cup: thou shalt maintaine my lot.

7 The lot is fallen vnto me in a faire ground: yea, I haue a goodly heritage.

8 I will thanke the Lord for giuing mee warning: my reins also chasten me in the night season.

9 I haue set God alwayes before me: for he is on my right hand, therefore I shall not fall.

10 Wherefore my heart was glad, and my glory reioyced: my flesh also shall rest in hope.

11 For why? thou shalt not leaue my soule in hell: neither shalt thou suffer thine holy One to see corruption.

12 Thou shalt shew me the path of life, in thy presence is the fulnesse of ioy: and at thy right hand there is pleasure for evermore.

*Exaudi Domine iustitiam. P̃sal. 17.*

**H**ear the right, O Lord, consider my complaint: and hearken vnto my prayer that goeth not out of fained lips.

2 Let my sentence come forth from thy presence: and let thine eyes looke vpon the thing that is equall.

3 Thou hast proued and visied mine heart in the night season, thou hast tried mee, and shalt find no wickednesse in me: for I am vtrly purposed, that my mouth shall not offend.

4 Because of mens workes that are done against the words of thy lips: I haue kept mee from the wayes of the destroyer.

5 O hold thou vp my goings in thy paths: that my footsteps slip not.

6 I haue called vpon thee, O God, for thou shalt heare mee: encline thine eare to mee, and hearken vnto my words.

7 Shew thy marueilous louing kindnes, thou that art the Sauour of them that put their trust in thee: from such as resist thy right hand.

8 Keepe me as the apple of an eye: hide mee vnder the shadow of thy wings.

9 From the vngodly that trouble mee: mine enemies compasse me round about, to take away my soule.

10 They are inclosed in their owne fat: and their mouth speaketh proud things.

11 They lie waiting in our way on euery side: turning their eyes downe to the ground.

12 Like as a Lion that is greedie of his prey: and as it were a Lions whelp lurking in secret places.

13 Vp Lord, disappoint him, and cast him downe: deliuer my soule from the vngodly, which is a sword of thine.

F 14 From



14 From the men of thy hand, O Lord, from the men I say, and from the euill world: which haue their portion in this life, whose bellies thou fillest with thy hid treasure.

15 They haue children at their desire: and leaue the rest of their substance for their babes.

16 But as for mee, I will behold thy presence in righteousnesse: and when I awake vp after thy likenesse, I shalbe satisfied with it.

*Diligam te. Psal. 18.*

*Evening  
prayer.*

**E** Will loue thee (O Lord) my strength, the Lord is my stony rock, and my defence: my Saviour, my God, and my might, in whom I will trust, my buckler, the horne also of my saluation, and my refuge.

2 I will call vpon the Lord, which is worthy to bee praised: so shall I bee safe from mine enemies.

3 The sorrowes of death compassed mee: and the ouerflowings of vngodlinesse made mee afraid.

4 The paines of hell came about mee: the snares of death ouertooke mee.

5 In my trouble I will call vpon the Lord: and complaine vnto my God.

6 So shall he heare my voyce out of his holy Temple: and my complaint shall come before him, it shall enter euen into his eares.

7 The earth trembled and quaked: the very foundations also of the hills shooke and were remooued, because hee was wroth.

8 There went a smoke out of his presence: and a consuming fire out of his mouth, so that coales were kindled at it.

9 Hee bowed the heauens also and came downe: and it was darke vnder his feet.

10 He rode vpon the Cherubims, and did flie: hee came flying vpon the wings of the wind.

11 Hee made darkenesse his secret place: his pavilion round about him, with darke water, and thicke clouds to couer him.

12 At the brightnes of his presence his clouds remooued: hailestones and coales of fire.

13 The Lord also thundred out of heauen, and the Highest gaue his thunder: hailestones and coales of fire.

14 He sent out his arrowes and scattered them: hee cast forth lightnings and destroyed them.

15 The Springs of waters were seene, and the foundations of the round world were discovered at thy chiding, O Lord: at the blasting of the breath of thy displeasure.

16 Hee shall send downe from the high to fetch me: and shall take me out of many waters.

17 Hee shall deliuer mee from my strongest enemy, and from them which hate mee: for they are too mighty for me.

18 They preuented me in the day of my trouble: but the Lord was my vpholder.

19 Hee brought me forth also into a place of liberty: hee brought mee forth, euen because hee had a fauour vnto mee.

20 The Lord shall reward me after my righteous dealing: according to the cleanness of my hands shall he recompence me.

21 Because I haue kept the wayes of the Lord: and haue not forsaken my God as the wicked doeth.

22 For I haue an eye vnto all his Lawes: and will not cast out his Commandements from me.

23 I was also vncorrupt before him: and chewed mine owne wickednesse.

24 Therefore shall the Lord reward me after my righteous dealing: and according vnto the cleanness of my hands in his eye sight.

25 With the holy, thou shalt bee holy: and with a perfect man thou shalt be perfect.

26 With the cleane thou shalt be cleane: and with the froward thou shalt learne frowardnesse.

27 For thou shalt saue the people that are in aduersitie: and shalt bring down the high lookes of the proud.

28 Thou also shalt light my candle: the Lord my God shall make my darkenesse to be light.

29 For in thee I shall discomfit an hoste of men: and with the helpe of my God, I shall leape ouer the wall.

30 The way of God is an vndefiled way: the Word of the Lord also is tryed in the fire: hee is the defender of all them that put their trust in him.

31 For who is God but the Lord: or who hath any strength except our God?

32 It is God that girdeth me with strength of warre: and maketh my way perfect.

33 Hee maketh my feet like Harts feet: and setteth mee vp on high.

34 Hee teacheth my hands to fight: and mine armes shall breake euen a bow of Steele.

35 Thou hast giuen mee the defence of thy saluation: thy right hand also shall hold mee vp, and thy louing correction shall make mee great.

36 Thou shalt make roome enough vnder me for to goe: that my footsteps shall not slide.

37 I will follow vpon mine enemies, and ouertake them: neither will I turne againe till I haue destroyed them.

38 I will smite them that they shall not bee able to stand: but fall vnder my feet.

39 Thou hast girded mee with strength vnto the battell: thou shalt throw downe mine enemies vnder mee.

40 Thou hast made mine enemies also to turne their backs vpon mee: and I shall destroy them that hate mee.

41 They shall cry, but there shall bee none to helpe them: yea, euen vnto the Lord shall they cry, but he shall not heare them.

42 I will beat them as small as the dust before the wind: I will cast them out as the clay in the streets.

43 Thou shalt deliuer me from the strivings of the people: and thou shalt make mee the head of the heathen.

44 A people whom I haue not knownen: shall serue mee.

45 As soone as they heare of mee, they shall obey mee: but the strange children shall dissemble with mee.

46 The strange children shall faile: and bee afraid out of their prisons.

47 The Lord liueth, and blessed be my strong helper: and praised be the God of my saluation.

48 Euen the God which seeth that I be auenged: and subdueth the people vnto mee.

49 It is hee that deliuereth mee from my (cruell) enemies: and setteth mee vp aboue mine aduersaries: thou shalt rid mee from the wicked man.

50 For this cause will I giue thanks vnto thee (O Lord) among the Gentiles: and sing praises vnto thy Name.

51 Great prosperity giueth he vnto his King: and sheweth louing kindnesse vnto Dauid his anointed, and to his seed for euermore.

Morning  
prayer.*Culi enarrant. Psal. 19.*

**T**H E heauens declare the glory of God : and the firmament sheweth his handie worke.

2 One day telleth another : and one night certifieth another.

3 There is neither speech nor language : but their voyces are heard among them.

4 Their sound is gone out into all lands : and their words into the ends of the world.

5 In them hath hee set a Tabernacle for the Sun : which commeth forth as a bridegroome out of his chamber , and reioycest as a gyant to run his course.

6 It goeth forth from the vttermoſt part of the heauen , and runneth about vnto the end of it againe : and there is nothing hid from the heat thereof.

7 The Law of the Lord is an vndefiled Law , conuerting the soule : the Testimony of the Lord is ſure , and giueth wiſdome vnto the ſimple.

8 The Statutes of the Lord are right , and reioyce the heart : the Commandement of the Lord is pure , and giueth light vnto the eyes.

9 The feare of the Lord is cleane , and endureth for euer : the Iudgements of the Lord are true , and righteous altogether.

10 More to be deſired are they then gold , yea , then much ſine gold : ſweeter alſo then honey , and the honey combe.

11 Moreouer , by them is thy ſervant taught : and in keeping of them there is great reward.

12 Who can tell how oft hee offendeth : O cleaſe thou me from my ſecret faults.

13 Keepe thy ſervant alſo from preſumptuous ſinnes , leſt they get the dominion ouer mee : ſo ſhall I be vndefiled , and innocent from the great offence.

14 Let the wordes of my mouth , and the meditation of my heart : be alway acceptable in thy ſight.

15 O Lord : my ſtrength , and my Redeemer.

*Exaudi te Dominum. Psal. 20.*

**T**H E Lord heare thee in the day of trouble : the Name of the God of Iacob defend thee.

2 Send thee helpe from the Sanctuary : and ſtrength thee out of Sion.

3 Remember all thy offerings : and accept thy burnt ſacrifice.

4 Grant thee thy hearts deſire : and fulfill all thy mind.

5 Wee will reioyce in thy ſaluation , and triumph in the Name of the Lord our God : the Lord performe all thy petitions.

6 Now know I that the Lord helpeth his anointed , and will heare him from his holy heauen : euen with the wholeſome ſtrength of his right hand.

7 Some put their truſt in chariots , and ſome in horſes : but wee will remember the Name of the Lord our God.

8 They are brought downe and fallen : but wee are riſen and ſtand vpright.

9 Saue Lord , and heare vs , O King of heauen : when wee call vpon thee.

*Dominus in virtute. Psal. 21.*

**T**H E King ſhall reioyce in thy ſtrength , O Lord : exceeding glad ſhall hee be of thy ſaluation.

2 Thou haſt giuen him his hearts deſire : and haſt not denied him the requiſt of his lips.

3 For thou ſhalt preuent him with the bleſſings of goodneſſe : and ſhalt ſet a crowne of pure gold vpon his head.

4 He asked life of thee , and thou gaweſt him a long life : euen for euer and euer.

5 His honour is great in thy ſaluation : glory and great worſhip ſhalt thou lay vpon him.

6 For thou ſhalt giue him euerlaſting felicitie : and make him glad with the ioy of thy countenance.

7 And why ? becauſe the King putteth his truſt in the Lord : and in the mercy of the moſt Higheſt , hee ſhall not miſcarry.

8 All thine enemies ſhall feeble thy hand : thy right hand ſhall find out them that hate thee.

9 Thou ſhalt make them like a fiery ouen in time of thy wrath : the Lord ſhall deſtroy them in his diſpleaſure , and the fire ſhall conſume them.

10 Their fruit ſhalt thou root out of the earth : and their ſeed from among the children of men.

11 For they intended miſchiefe againſt thee : and imagined ſuch a deuice as they are not able to performe.

12 Therefore ſhalt thou put them to flight : and the ſtrings of thy bow ſhalt thou make ready againſt the face of them.

13 Bee thou exalted Lord in thine owne ſtrength : ſo will we ſing and praife thy power.

*Deus, Deus meus. Psal. 22.*

**M**Y God , my God , (looke vpon mee) *Evening prayer.*  
why haſt thou forſaken mee : and art ſo farre from my health , and from the wordes of my complaint ?

2 O my God , I cry in the day time , but thou heareſt not : and in the night ſeaſon alſo I take no reſt.

3 And thou continueſt holy : O thou worſhip of Iſrael.

4 Our Fathers hoped in thee : they truſted in thee , and thou diddeſt deliuer them.

5 They called vpon thee , and were holpen : they put their truſt in thee : and were not confounded.

6 But as for mee , I am a worme , and no man : a very ſcorne of men , and the outcaſt of the people.

7 All they that ſee mee , laugh me to ſcorne : they ſhoot out their lips , and ſhake their heads , ſaying ,

8 Hee truſted in God that hee would deliuer him : let him deliuer him if hee will haue him.

9 But thou art hee that tooke mee out of my mothers wombe : thou waſt my hope when I hanged yet vpon my mothers breſts.

10 I haue been leſt vnto thee euer ſince I was borne : thou art my God , euen from my mothers wombe.

11 O goe not from mee , for trouble is hard at hand : and there is none to helpe mee.

12 Many oxen are come about mee : far buls of Baſan cloſe me in on euery ſide.

13 They gape vpon mee with their mouthes : as it were a ramping and roaring Lion.

14 I am powred out like water , and all my bones are out of ioynt : my heart alſo in the middeſt of my body is euen like melting waxe.

15 My ſtrength is dried vp like a porthard , and my tongue cleaueth to my gums : and thou ſhalt bring mee into the duſt of death.

16 For ( many ) dogges are come about mee : and the counſell of the wicked layeth ſiege againſt mee.

17 They pierced my hands and my feet , I

may tell all my bones : they stand staring and looking vpon mee.

18 They part my garments among them : and cast loss vpon my vesture.

19 But be not thou farr from me, O Lord : thou art my succour, haste thee to helpe mee.

20 Deliuer my soule from the sword : my dearling from the power of the dog.

21 Saue mee from the Lions mouth : thou hast heard mee also from among the hornes of the Vnicornes.

22 I will declare thy Name vnto my brethren : in the midst of the Congregation will I praise thee.

23 O praise the Lord ye that feare him : magnific him all yee of the seed of Iacob, and feare him all ye seed of Israel.

24 For hee hath not despised nor abhorred the low estate of the poore, hee hath not hid his face from him : but when hee called vnto him, he heard him.

25 My praise is of thee in the great Congregation : my vowes will I performe in the sight of them that feare him.

26 The poore shall eat and be satisfied : they that seeke after the Lord, shall praise him, your heart shall liue for euer.

27 All the ends of the world shall remember themselves, and bee turned vnto the Lord : and all the kindreds of the Nations shall worship before him.

28 For the kingdome is the Lords : and hee is the gouernour among the people.

29 All such as be far vpon earth : haue eaten and worshipped.

30 All they that goe downe into the dust shall kneele before him : and no man hath quickened his owne soule.

31 My seed shall serue him : they shall be counted vnto the Lord for a generation.

32 They shall come, and the heauens shall declare his righteousness : vnto a people that shall be borne, whom the Lord hath made.

*Dominus regit me. Psal. 23.*

**T**He Lord is my Shepheard : therefore can I lacke nothing.

2 He shall feed mee in a greene pasture : and lead mee forth beside the waters of comfort.

3 Hee shall conuert my soule : and bring mee forth in the paths of righteousness for his Names sake.

4 Yea, though I walke through the valley of the shadow of death, I will feare no euill : for thou art with mee, thy rod and thy staffe comfort mee.

5 Thou shalt prepare a table before mee, against them that trouble mee : thou hast anointed my head with oyle, and my cup shall be full.

6 But thy louing kindnesse and mercy shall follow mee all the dayes of my life : and I will dwell in the house of the Lord for euer.

*Dominus est terra. Psal. 24.*

**T**HE earth is the Lords, and all that therein is : the compasse of the world, and they that dwell therein.

2 For hee hath founded it vpon the Seas, and prepared it vpon the floods.

3 Who shall ascend into the hill of the Lord : or who shall rise vp in his holy place ?

4 Euen he that hath cleane hands, and a pure heart : and that hath not lift vp his mind vnto vanitie, nor sworn to deceiue his neighbour.

5 Hee shall receiue the blessing from the Lord : and righteousness from the God of his saluation.

6 This is the generation of them that seeke him : euen of them that seeke thy face, O Iacob.

7 Lift vp your heads, O yee gates, and be ye lift vp yee euertlasting doores : and the King of glory shall come in.

8 Who is the King of glory : it is the Lord strong and mightie, euen the Lord mightie in battell.

9 Lift vp your heads, O yee gates, and be ye lift vp yee euertlasting doores : and the King of glory shall come in.

10 Who is the King of glory : euen the Lord of hostes, hee is the King of glory.

*Ad te Domine. Psal. 25.*

**V**Nto thee, O Lord, will I lift vp my soule, my God, I haue put my trust in thee : O let me not be confounded, neither let mine enemies triumph ouer mee.

2 For all they that hope in thee, shall not be ashamed : but such as transgress without a cause, shall be put to confusion.

3 Shew mee thy wayes, O Lord : and teach me thy paths.

4 Lead mee forth in thy trueth, and learne mee : for thou art the God of my saluation, in thee hath bene my hope all the day long.

5 Call to remembrance, O Lord, thy tender mercies : and thy louing kindnesse, which hath bene euer of old.

6 Oh remember not the finnes and offences of my youth : but according to thy mercy thinke thou vpon me, (O Lord) for thy goodnesse.

7 Gracious and righteous is the Lord : therefore will he teach sinners in the way.

8 Them that be meeke shall he guide in iudgement : and such as be gentle, them shall he learne his way.

9 All the paths of the Lord are mercy and trueth : vnto such as keepe his Couenant and his Testimonies.

10 For thy Names sake, O Lord : be mercifull vnto my sinne, for it is great.

11 What man is hee that feareth the Lord : him shall he teach in the way that he shall chuse.

12 His soule shall dwell at ease : and his seed shall inherit the land.

13 The secret of the Lord is among them that feare him : and hee will shew them his Couenant.

14 Mine eyes are euer looking vnto the Lord : for hee shall plucke my feet out of the net.

15 Turne thee vnto mee, and haue mercy vpon me : for I am desolate, and in misery.

16 The sorrowes of my heart are enlarged : O bring thou me out of my troubles.

17 Looke vpon mine aduertitie and misery : and forgie me all my sinne.

18 Consider mine enemies how many they are : and they beare a tyrannous hate against me.

19 O keepe my soule, and deliuer mee : let mee not bee confounded, for I haue put my trust in thee.

20 Let perfectnes and righteous dealing wait vpon mee : for my hope hath bene in thee.

21 Deliuer Israel, O God : out of all his troubles.

*Iudica me Domine. Psal. 26.*

**B**E thou my Iudge, O Lord, for I haue walked innocently : my trust hath bene also in the Lord, therefore shall I not fall.

2 Examine

Morning  
prayer.





2 Examine me, O Lord, and prooue me: try out my reines and my heart.

3 For thy louing kindnesse is euer before mine eyes: and I will walke in thy truth.

4 I haue not dwelt with vaine persons: neither will I haue fellowship with the deceitfull.

5 I haue hated the Congregation of the wicked: and will not sit among the vngodly.

6 I will wash my hands in innocency, O Lord: and to will I goe to thine Altar.

7 That I may shew the voyce of thanksgiving: and tell of all thy wonderous workes.

8 Lord, I haue loued the habitation of thy house: and the place where thine honor dwelleth.

9 O shut not vp my soule with the sinners: nor my life with the blood-thirsty.

10 In whose hands is wickednesse: and their right hands are full of gifts.

11 But as for mee, I will walke innocently: O Lord deliuer me, and be mercifull vnto mee.

12 My foot standeth right: I will praise the Lord in the Congregations.

*Dominus illuminatio. Psal. 27.*



He Lord is my light and my saluation, whom then shall I feare: the Lord is the strength of my life, of whom then shall I be afraid?

2 When the wicked (even mine enemies and my foes) came vpon me to eat vp my flesh: they stumbled and fell.

3 Though an hoste of men were laid against me, yet shall not my heart be afraid: and though there rose vp warre against me, yet will I put my trust in him.

4 One thing haue I desired of the Lord, which I will require: euen that I may dwell in the house of the Lord all the dayes of my life, to behold the faire beautie of the Lord, and to visit his Temple.

5 For in the time of trouble hee shall hide me in his Tabernacle: yea, in the secret place of his dwelling shall he hide me and set me vp vpon a rocke of stone.

6 And now shall he lift vp mine head: aboue mine enemies round about me.

7 Therefore will I offer in his dwelling an oblation with great gladnesse: I will sing and speake praises vnto the Lord.

8 Hearken vnto my voyce, O Lord, when I cry vnto thee: haue mercy vpon me, and heare me.

9 My heart hath talked of thee, seeke yee my face: thy face Lord will I seeke.

10 O hide not thou thy face from mee: nor cast thy seruant away in displeasure.

11 Thou hast beene my succour: leaue mee not, neither forsake me, O God of my saluation.

12 When my father and my mother forsake me: the Lord taketh me vp.

13 Teach mee thy way, O Lord: and lead me in the right way, because of mine enemies.

14 Deliuer me not ouer into the will of mine aduersaries: for there are false witnessess risen vp against me, and such as speake wrong.

15 I should vtterly haue fainted: but that I beleeue verely to see the goodnesse of the Lord in the land of the liuing.

16 O carry thou the Lords leisure: be strong, and hee shall comfort thine heart, and put thou thy trust in the Lord.

*Ad te Domine. Psal. 28.*

Vnto thee will I cry, O Lord my strength: thinke no scorne of me, lest if thou make

as though thou hearest not, I become like them that goe downe into the pit.

2 Heare the voyce of my humble petitions when I cry vnto thee: when I hold vp my hands toward the Mercy-seat of thy holy Temple.

3 O plucke mee not away (neither destroy me) with the vngodly and wicked doers: which speake friendly to their neighbours, but imagine mischief in their hearts.

4 Reward them according to their deeds: and according to the wickednesse of their owne inuentions.

5 Recompence them after the worke of their hands: pay them that they haue deserued.

6 For they regard not in their minde the workes of the Lord, nor the operation of his hands: therefore shall hee breake them downe, and not build them vp.

7 Praised be the Lord: for hee hath heard the voyce of my humble petitions.

8 The Lord is my strength and my shield, my heart hath trusted in him, and I am helped: therefore my heart danceth for ioy, and in my song will I praise him.

9 The Lord is my strength: and hee is the wholesome defence of his anointed.

10 O saue thy people, and giue thy blessing vnto thine inheritance: feed them, and set them vp for euer.

*Afferte Domino. Psal. 29.*

Bring vnto the Lord (O yee mighty) bring young rammes vnto the Lord: ascribe vnto the Lord worship and strength.

2 Giue the Lord the honour due vnto his Name: worship the Lord with holy worship.

3 It is the Lord that commandeth the waters: it is the glorious God that maketh the thunder.

4 It is the Lord that ruleth the Sea, the voyce of the Lord is mightie in operation: the voyce of the Lord is a glorious voyce.

5 The voyce of the Lord breaketh the Cedar trees: yea, the Lord breaketh the Cedars of Libanus.

6 Hee made them also to skip like a Calf: Libanus also and Syron like a young Vpicorne.

7 The voyce of the Lord diuidenth the flames of fire, the voyce of the Lord shaketh the wilderness: yea, the Lord shaketh the wilderness of Cades.

8 The voyce of the Lord maketh the Hinder to bring forth young, and discovereth the thicke bushes: in his Temple doth euery man speake of his honour.

9 The Lord sitteth aboue the water-flood: and the Lord remaineth a King for euer.

10 The Lord shall giue strength vnto his people: the Lord shall giue his people the blessing of peace.

*Exaltabo te Domine. Psal. 30.*

Will magnifie thee, O Lord, for thou hast set mee vp: and not made my foes to triumph ouer mee.

2 O Lord my God, I cryed vnto thee: and thou hast healed mee.

3 Thou Lord hast brought my soule out of hell: thou hast kept my life from them that goe downe to the pit.

4 Sing praises vnto the Lord (O yee Saints of his:) and giue thanks to him for a remembrance of his holinesse.

5 For his wrath endureth but the twinkling of an eye, and in his pleasure is life: heauinesse may

*Evening prayer.*

*Morning prayer.*

may endure for a night, but ioy commeth in the morning.

6 And in my prosperity I said, I shall neuer be remooued: thou Lord of thy goodnesse hadst made my hill so strong.

7 Thou didst turne thy face (from mee:) and I was troubled.

8 Then cryed I vnto thee, O Lord: and gate me vnto my Lord right humbly.

9 What profit is there in my blood: when I goe downe to the pit?

10 Shall the dust giue thanks vnto thee: or shall it declare thy truth?

11 Heare, O Lord, and haue mercy vpon me: Lord be thou my helper.

12 Thou hast turned my heauinesse into ioy: thou hast put off my sackcloth, and girded mee with gladnesse.

13 Therefore shall euery good man sing of thy praise without ceasing: O my God, I will giue thanks vnto thee for euer.

*In te Domine speraui. Psal. 31.*

**I**N thee, O Lord, haue I put my trust, let mee neuer be put to confusion: deliuer mee in thy righteousnesse.

2 Bow downe thine eare to me: make haste to deliuer me.

3 And bee thou my strong rocke, and the house of defence: that thou mayest saue mee.

4 For thou art my strong rocke and my castle: be thou also my guide, and lead me for thy Names sake.

5 Draw me out of the net that they haue laid priuily for me: for thou art my strength.

6 Into thy hands I commend my spirit: for thou hast redeemed mee, O Lord, thou God of truth.

7 I haue hated them that bol'd of superstitious vanities: and my trust hath been in the Lord.

8 I will be glad and reioyce in thy mercy: for thou hast considered my trouble, and hast knowne my soule in aduersities.

9 Thou hast not shut mee vp into the hand of the enemy: but hast set my feet in a large roome.

10 Haue mercy vpon mee, O Lord, for I am in trouble: and mine eye is consumed for very heauinesse, yea, my soule and my body.

11 For my life is waxen old with heauinesse: and my yeeres with mourning.

12 My strength faileth mee because of mine iniquity: and my bones are consumed.

13 I became a reproofe among all mine enemies, but especially among my neighbours: and they of mine acquaintance were afraid of mee, and they that did see mee without, conueyed themselves from mee.

14 I am cleane forgotten, as a dead man out of mind: I am become like a broken vessell.

15 For I haue heard the blasphemy of the multitude: and feare is on euery side, while they conspire together against me, and take their counsell to take away my life.

16 But my hope hath bene in thee, O Lord: I haue said, Thou art my God.

17 My time is in thy hand, deliuer mee from the hand of mine enemies: and from them that persecute me.

18 Shew thy seruant the light of thy countenance: and saue me for thy mercies sake.

19 Let me not be confounded, O Lord, for I haue called vpon thee: let the vngodly be put to confusion, and be put to silence in the graue.

20 Let the lying lips be put to silence: which cruelly, disdainfully, and despitefully speake against the righteous.

21 O how plentifull is thy goodnesse, which thou hast laid vp for them that feare thee: and that thou hast prepared for them that put their trust in thee, euen before the sonnes of men!

22 Thou shalt hide them priuily by thine own presence, from the prouoking of all men: thou shalt keepe them secretly in thy Tabernacle from the strife of tongues.

23 Thanks bee to the Lord: for hee hath shewed mee marueilous great kindnesse in a strong citie.

24 And when I made haste, I said: I am cast out of the sight of thine eyes.

25 Neurtherlesse thou heardest the voyce of my prayer: when I cried vnto thee.

26 O loue the Lord all ye his Saints: for the Lord preferueth them that are faithfull, and plentifully rewardeth the proud doer.

27 Be strong, and he shall stablish your heart: all ye that put your trust in the Lord.

*Beati quorum. Psal. 32.*

**B**lessed is hee whose vnrighteousnesse is forgiven: and whose sinne is couered. *Evening prayer.*

2 Blessed is the man vnto whom the Lord imputeth no sinne: and in whose spirit there is no guile.

3 For while I held my tongue: my bones consumed away through my dayly complaining.

4 For thy hand is heauy vpon mee day and night: and my moisture is like to the drought in Summer.

5 I will knowledge my sinne vnto thee: and mine vnrighteousnesse haue I not hid.

6 I said, I will confesse my sinnes vnto the Lord: and so thou forgavest the wickednesse of my sinne.

7 For this shall euery one that is godly make his prayer vnto thee in a time when thou mayest be found: but in the great water floods they shall not come nigh him.

8 Thou art a place to hide me in, thou shalt preserve mee from trouble: thou shalt compasse me about with songs of deliuerance.

9 I will enforme thee, and teach thee in the way wherein thou shalt goe: and I will guide thee with mine eye.

10 Bee yee not like to horse and mule, which haue no vnderstanding: whose mowthes must bee holden with bit and bridle, lest they fall vpon thee.

11 Great plagues remaine for the vngodly: but who so putteth his trust in the Lord, mercy embraceth him on euery side.

12 Bee glad, O yee righteous, and reioyce in the Lord: and bee ioyfull all yee that are true of heart.

*Exultate iusti. Psal. 33.*

**R**eioyce in the Lord, O ye righteous: for it becommeth well the iust to be thankfull.

2 Praise the Lord with Harpe: sing Psalmes vnto him with the Lute and instrument of ten strings.

3 Sing vnto the Lord a new song: sing praises lustily (vnto him) with a good courage.

4 For the Word of the Lord is true: and all his workes are faithfull.

5 Hee loueth righteousnesse and iudgements: the earth is full of the goodnesse of the Lord.

6 By the word of the Lord were the heavens made: and all the hosts of them by the breath of his mouth.

7 He gathereth the waters of the sea together, as it were vpon an heape: and layeth vp the deepe as in a treasure house.

8 Let all the earth feare the Lord: stand in awe of him, all ye that dwell in the world.

9 For hee spake, and it was done: hee commanded, and it stood fast.

10 The Lord bringeth the counsell of the heathen to nought: and maketh the deuices of the people to be of none effect, and casteth out the counsells of Princes.

11 The counsell of the Lord shall endure for euer: and the thoughts of his heart from generation to generation.

12 Blessed are the people whose God is the Lord Iehoua: and blessed are the folke that hee hath chosen to him to be his inheritance.

13 The Lord looked downe from heauen, and beheld all the children of men: from the habitation of his dwelling hee considereth all them that dwell in the earth.

14 He fashioneth all the hearts of them: and vnderstandeth all their workes.

15 There is no king that can be saued by the multitude of an hoste: neither is any mighty man deliuered by much strength.

16 An horse is counted but a vaine thing to saue a man: neither shall hee deliuer any man by his great strength.

17 Behold, the eye of the Lord is vpon them that feare him: and vpon them that put their trust in his mercy.

18 To deliuer their soules from death: and to feed them in the time of dearth.

19 Our soule hath patiently rariied for the Lord: for he is our helpe and our shield.

20 For our heart shall reioyce in him: because we haue hoped in his holy Name.

21 Let thy mercifull kindeesse (O Lord) bee vpon vs: like as we doe put our trust in thee.

*Benedicam Domino. Psal. 34.*

I Will giue thanks vnto the Lord: his praise shall euer be in my mouth.

2 My soule shall make her boast of the Lord: the humble shall heare thereof and be glad.

3 O praise the Lord with me: and let vs magnifie his Name together.

4 I sought the Lord, and he heard me: yea he deliuered me out of all my feare.

5 They had an eye vnto him, and were lightened: and their faces were not ashamed.

6 Loe, the poore cryeth, and the Lord heareth him: yea, and saucth him out of all his troubles.

7 The Angel of the Lord carrieth round about them that feare him: and deliuereth them.

8 O taste and see how gracious the Lord is: blessed is the man that trusteth in him.

9 O feare the Lord ye that be his Saints: for they that feare him lacke nothing.

10 The Lions doe lacke, and suffer hunger: but they which seeke the Lord, shall want no maner of thing that is good.

11 Come ye children, and hearken vnto mee: I will teach you the feare of the Lord.

12 What man is hee that listeth to liue, and would faine see good dayes: keepe thy tongue from euill, and thy lippest that they speake no guile.

13 Eschew euill, and doe good: seeke peace, and ensue it.

14 The eyes of the Lord are ouer the righteous: and his eares are open vnto their prayers.

15 The countenance of the Lord is against them that doe euill: to root out the remembrance of them from the earth.

16 The righteous cry, and the Lord heareth them: and deliuereth them out of all their troubles.

17 The Lord is nigh vnto them that are of a contrite heart: and will saue such as bee of an humble spirit.

18 Great are the troubles of the righteous: but the Lord deliuereth them out of all.

19 He keepeth all his bones: so that not one of them is broken.

20 But misfortune shall slay the vngodly: and they that hate the righteous, shall be desolate.

21 The Lord deliuereth the soules of his seruants: and all they that put their trust in him, shall not be destitute.

*Iudica me Domine. Psal. 35.*

**P**Lead thou my cause, O Lord, Morning with them that strue with mee: prayer. and fight thou against them that fight against me.

2 Lay hand vpon the shield and buckler: and stand vp to help me.

3 Bring forth the speare and stop the way, against them that persecute mee: say vnto my soule, I am thy saluation.

4 Let them be confounded and put to shame that seeke after my soule: let them bee turned backe, and brought to confusion that imagine mischief for me.

5 Let them be as the dust before the winde: and the Angel of the Lord scatter them.

6 Let their way bee darke and slippery: and let the Angel of the Lord perseure them.

7 For they haue priuily laid their net to destroy mee without a cause: yea, euen without a cause haue they made a pit for my soule.

8 Let a sudden destruction come vpon him vnawares, and his net that hee hath laid priuily, catch himselfe: that hee may fall into his owne mischief.

9 And my soule be ioyfull in the Lord: it shall reioyce in his saluation.

10 All my bones shall say, Lord, who is like vnto thee, which deliuerest the poore from him that is too strong for him: yea, the poore, and him that is in miserie, from him that spoyleth him.

11 False witnesse did rise vp: they laide to my charge things that I knew not.

12 They rewarded mee euill for good: to the great discomfort of my soule.

13 Nevertheless, when they were sicke, I put on sackcloth, & humbled my soule with fasting: and my prayer shall turne into mine owne boosome.

14 I behaued my selfe as though it had benee my friend, or my brother: I weat heavily as one that mourneth for his mother.

15 But in my aduersitie they reioyced, and gathered themselves together: yea, the very abjects came together against mee vnawares, making moues at me, and ceased not.

16 With the flatterers were busie mockers which gnashed vpon me with their teeth.

17 Lord, how long wilt thou looke vpon this: O deliuer my soule from the calamities which they



they bring on mee, and my dearling from the lyons.

18 So will I giue thanks in the great Congregation: I will praise thee among much people.

19 O let not them that are mine enemies triumph ouer mee vngodly: neither let them winke with their eyes that hate mee without a cause.

20 And why? their communing is not for peace: but they imagine deceitfull words against them that are quiet in the land.

21 They gaped on me with their mouthes, and said: Fie on thee, fie on thee, wee saw it with our eyes.

22 This thou hast seene, O Lord: hold not thy tongue then, goe not farre from mee, O Lord.

23 Awake, and stand vp to iudge my quarrell: auenge thou my cause, my God, and my Lord.

24 Iudge me, O Lord my God, according to thy righteousnesse: and let them not triumph ouer mee.

25 Let them not say in their hearts, There, there, so would we haue it: neither let them say, We haue deuoured him.

26 Let them bee put to confusion and shame together that reioyce at my trouble: let them be clothed with rebuke and dishonour that boast themselves against me.

27 Let them bee glad and reioyce that fauour my righteous dealing: yea, let them say alway, Blessed be the Lord, which hath pleasure in the prosperitie of his seruant.

28 And as for my tongue, it shall bee talking of thy righteousnesse: and of thy praise all the day long.

*Dixit iniustus. Psal. 36.*

**M**Y heart sheweth me the wickednesse of the vngodly: that there is no feare of God before his eyes.

2 For hee flattereth himselfe in his owne sight: vntill his abominable sinne be found out.

3 The words of his mouth are vnrighteous, and full of deceit: he hath left off to behaue himselfe wisely, and to doe good.

4 Hee imagineth mischief vpon his bedde, and hath set himselfe in no good way: neither doeth he abhorre any thing that is euill.

5 Thy mercie (O Lord) reacheth vnto the heauens: and thy faithfulness vnto the clouds.

6 Thy righteousnesse standeth like the strong mountaines: thy iudgements are like the great deepe.

7 Thou Lord, shalt save both man and beast, how excellent is thy mercy, O God: and the children of men shall put their trust vnder the shadow of thy wings.

8 They shall be satisfied with the plenteousnesse of thy house: and thou shalt giue them drinke of thy pleasures, as out of the riuer:

9 For with thee is the well of life: and in thy light shall we see light.

10 O continue forth thy louing kindnesse vnto them that know thee: and thy righteousnesse vnto them that are true of heart.

11 O let not the foot of pride come against me: and let not the hand of the vngodly cast me downe.

12 There are they fallen (all) that worke wickednesse: they are cast downe, and shall not be able to stand.

*Noli amulari. Psal. 37.*

**R**et not thy selfe, because of the vngodly: neither bee thou eniuous against the euill doers. *Evening prayer.*

2 For they shall soone bee cut downe like the graske: and be withered euen as the greene herbe.

3 Put thou thy trust in the Lord, and be doing good: dwell in the land, and verily thou shalt be fed.

4 Delight thou in the Lord: and hee shall giue thee thy hearts desire.

5 Commit thy way vnto the Lord, and put thy trust in him: and he shall bring it to passe.

6 He shall make thy righteousnesse as cleare as the light: and thy iust dealing as the noone daie.

7 Hold thee still in the Lord, and abide patiently vpon him: but grieue not thy selfe at him whose way doeth prosper, against the man that doth after euill counsels.

8 Leauce off from wrath, and let goe displeasure: fret not thy selfe, else shalt thou be moued to doe euill.

9 Wicked doers shall be rooted out: and they that patiently abide the Lord, those shall inherite the land.

10 Yet a little while, and the vngodly shall be cleane gone: thou shalt looke after his place, and he shall be away.

11 But the meeke spirited shall possesse the earth: and shall bee refreshed in the multitude of peace.

12 The vngodly seeketh counsell against the iust: and gnatheth vpon him with his teeth.

13 The Lord shall laugh him to scorne: for he hath seene that his day is coming.

14 The vngodly haue drawen out the sword, and haue bent their bowe: to cast downe the poore and needy, and to slay such as be of a right conuersation.

15 Their sword shall goe thorow their own heart: and their bow shall be broken.

16 A small thing that the righteous hath: is better then great riches of the vngodly.

17 For the armes of the vngodly shall be broken: and the Lord vpholdeth the righteous.

18 The Lord knoweth the dayes of the godly: and their inheritance shall endure for euer.

19 They shall not be confounded in the perilous time: and in the dayes of death they shall haue enough.

20 As for the vngodly, they shall perish, and the enemies of the Lord shall consume as the fat of lambes: yea, euen as the smoake shall they consume away.

21 The vngodly borroweth, and payeth not againe: but the righteous is mercifull and liberall.

22 Such as be blessed of God, shall possesse the land: and they that be cursed of him, shall bee rooted out.

23 The Lord ordereth a good mans going: and maketh his way acceptable to himselfe.

24 Though he fall he shall not be cast away: for the Lord vpholdeth him with his hand.

25 I haue bene yong, and now am old: and yet saw I neuer the righteous forsaken, nor his seed begging their bread.

26 The righteous is euer mercifull, and lendeth: and his seed is blessed.

27 Flee from euill, and doe the thing that is good: and dwell for euermore.

28 For the Lord loveth the thing that is right:

right: he forsaketh not his that be godly, but they are preferred for euer.

29 The righteous shall be punished: as for the seed of the vngodly, it shall be rooted out.

30 The righteous shall inherite the land: and dwell therein for euer.

31 The mouth of the righteous is exercised in wisdom: and his tongue will be talking of iudgement.

32 The Law of his God is in his heart: and his goings shall not slide.

33 The vngodly seeth the righteous: and seeketh occasion to slay him.

34 The Lord will not leaue him in his hand: nor condemne him when he is iudged.

35 Hope thou in the Lord, and keepe his way, and he shall promote thee: that thou shalt possesse the land: when the vngodly shall perish, thou shalt see it.

36 I my selfe haue seene the vngodly in great power: and flourishing like a greene Bay-tree.

37 And I went by, and loe, he was gone: I sought him, but his place could no where bee found.

38 Keepe innocencie, and take heed vnto the thing that is right: for that shall bring a man peace at the last.

39 As for the transgressours, they shall perish together: and the end of the vngodly is, They shall be rooted out at the last.

40 But the saluation of the righteous cometh of the Lord: which is also their strength in the time of trouble.

41 And the Lord shall stand by them, and saue them: he shall deliuer them from the vngodly, and shall saue them, because they put their trust in him.

*Domine ne in furore. Psal. 38.*

**P**Vt mee not to rebuke (O Lord) in thine anger: neither chasten me in thine heauy displeasure.

2 For thine arrowes sticke fast in mee: and thy hand presseth mee sore.

3 There is no health in my flesh, because of thy displeasure: neither is there any rest in my bones, by reason of my sinne.

4 For my wickednesses are gone ouer mine head: and are like a sore burden too heauy for me to beare.

5 My wounds stink and are corrupt: through my foolishnesse.

6 I am brought into so great trouble and miserie: that I goe mourning all the day long.

7 For my loynes are filled with a sore disease: and there is no whole part in my body.

8 I am feeble and sore smitten: I haue roared for the very disquietnesse of my heart.

9 Lord, thou knowest all my desire: and my groaning is not hid from thee.

10 My heart panteth, my strength hath failed me: and the sight of mine eyes is gone from me.

11 My fowlers and my neighbours did stand looking vpon my trouble: and my kinsmen stood as farre off.

12 They also that sought after my life, layd snares for mee: and they that went about to doe me euill, talked of wickednes, and imagined deceit all the day long.

13 As for mee, I was like a deafe man, and heard not: and as one that is dumbe, which doth not open his mouth.

14 I became euen as a man that heareth not: and in whose mouth are no reproofes.

15 For in thee, O Lord, haue I put my trust: thou shalt answer for mee, O Lord my God.

16 I haue required that they (euen mine enemies) should not triumph ouer mee: for when my foot slipeth, they reioyce greatly against me.

17 And I truly am set in the plague: and my heauinesse is euer in my fight.

18 For I will confesse my wickednesse: and be sorry for my sinne.

19 But mine enemies liue, and are mightier: and they that hate mee wrongfully, are many in number.

20 They also that reward euill for good are against me: because I follow the thing that good is.

21 Forsake me not, O Lord my God: be not thou farre from me.

22 Halte thee to helpe me: O Lord God my saluation.

*Dixi, custodiam. Psal. 39.*

**I**Said, I will take heede to my wayes: that I offend not in my tongue.

2 I will keepe my mouth (as it were with a bridle:) whilest the vngodly is in my sight.

3 I held my tongue, and spake nothing: I kept silence, yea, euen from good words: but it was paine and griefe vnto me.

4 My heart was hote within me, and while I was thus musing, the fire kindled: and at the last I spake with my tongue.

5 Lord let me know mine end, and the number of my dayes: that I may be certified how long I haue to liue.

6 Behold, thou hast made my dayes as it were a spanne long: and mine age is euen as nothing in respect of thee, and verily euery man liuing is altogether vanitie.

7 For man walketh in a vaine shadow, and disquieteth himselfe in vaine: hee heapeth vp riches, and cannot tell who shall gather them.

8 And now, Lord, what is my hope: truly my hope is euen in thee.

9 Deliuer mee from all mine offences: and make me not a rebuke vnto the foolish.

10 I became dumbe, and opened not my mouth: for it was thy doing.

11 Take thy plague away from mee: I am euen consumed by the peanes of thy heauie hand.

12 When thou with rebukes dost chasten man for sinne, thou makest his beautie to consume away, like as it were a moth fretting a garment: euery man therefore is but vanitie.

13 Heare my prayer, O Lord, and with thine eares consider my calling: hold not thy peace at my teares.

14 For I am a stranger with thee, and a sojourner: as all my fathers were.

15 O spare me a little, that I may recover my strength: before I goe hence, and be no more seene.

*Expectant expectant. Psal. 40.*

**I**Waited patiently for the Lord: and hee inclined vnto me, and heard my calling.

2 Hee brought mee also out of the horrible pit, out of the mire and clay: and set my feet vpon the rocke, and ordered my goings.

3 And he hath put a new song in my mouth: euen a thanksgiving vnto our God.

4 Many shall see it, and feare: and shall put their trust in the Lord.

5 Blessed is the man that hath set his hope in the Lord: and turned not vnto the proud, and to such as goe about with lies.

6 O Lord my God, great are thy wondrous workes which thou hast done: like as be also thy thoughts which are to vs-ward, and yet there is no man that ordereth them vnto thee.

7 If I would declare them and speake of them: they should bemoene then I am able to expresse.

8 Sacrifice and meat offering thou wouldst not haue: but mine eares thou hast opened.

9 Burnt offerings and sacrifice for sinne hast thou not required: then said I, Loe, I come.

10 In the volume of the booke it is written of mee, that I should fulfill thy will, O my God: I am content to doe it, yea, thy law is within my heart.

11 I haue declared thy righteousness in the great Congregation: loe, I will not reframe my lippes, O Lord, and that thou knowest.

12 I haue not hid thy righteousness within my heart: my talking hath bene of thy truth, and of thy saluation.

13 I haue not kept backe thy louing mercie and truth: from the great Congregation.

14 Withdraw not thou thy mercy from mee, O Lord; let thy louing kindnesse and thy truth alway preserue me.

15 For innumerable troubles are come about me, my sinnes haue taken such hold vpon me, that I am not able to looke vp: yea, they are more in number then the haire of mine head: and my heart hath failed me.

16 O Lord, let it be thy pleasure to deliuer me: make haste (O Lord) to helpe me.

17 Let them be ashamed and confounded together that seeke after my soule to destroy it: let them be driuen backward and put to rebuke that wish me euill.

18 Let them bee desolate and rewarded with shame, that say vnto mee: Fie vpon thee, fie vpon thee.

19 Let all those that seeke thee be ioyfull and glad in thee: and let such as loue thy saluation, say alway, The Lord be praised.

20 As for me, I am poore and needy: but the Lord careth for me.

21 Thou art my helper and Redeemer: make no long tarying, O my God.

*Beatus qui intelligit. Psal. 41.*

*Evening prayer.*

**B**lessed is hee that considereth the poore (and needy:) the Lord shall deliuer him in the time of trouble.

2 The Lord preserue him and keepe him aloue, that bee may be blessed vpon earth: and deliuer not thou him into the will of his enemies.

3 The Lord comfort him when he lieth sicke vpon his bed: make thou all his bed in his sickness.

4 I said, Lord be mercifull vnto mee: heale my soule, for I haue sinned against thee.

5 Mine enemies speake euill of mee: when shall he die, and his name perish?

6 And if hee come to see mee, hee speaketh vanitie: and his heart conceiueth falshood within himselfe, and when he commeth forth, hee telleth it.

7 All mine enemies whisper together against mee: euen against mee doe they imagine this euill.

8 Let the sentence of guiltinesse proceede against him: and now that hee lyeth, let him rise vp no more.

9 Yea, euen mine own familiar friend whom

I trusted: which did also eate of my bread, hath laied great wait for me.

10 But be thou mercifull vnto me, O Lord: raise thou mee vp againe, and I shall reward them.

11 By this I know thou fauourest me: that mine enemy doth not triumph against me.

12 And when I am in my health, thou vpholdest mee: and shalt set mee before thy face for euer.

13 Blessed be the Lord God of Israel: world without end. Amen.

*Quemadmodum. Psal. 42.*

**L**ike as the Hart desireth the water brookes: so longeth my soule after thee, O God.

2 My soule is a thirst for God, yea, euen for the liuing God: when shall I come to appeare before the presence of God?

3 My teares haue been my meat day and night: while they dayly say vnto me, Where is now thy God?

4 Now when I thinke thereupon, I powre out my heart by my selfe: for I went with the multitude, and brought them forth into the house of God.

5 In the voice of praise and thanksgiving: among such as keepe holiday.

6 Why art thou so full of heauinesse, (O my soule) and why art thou so disquieted within me?

7 Put thy trust in God: for I will yet giue him thanks for the helpe of his countenance.

8 My God, my soule is vexed within mee: therefore will I remember thee, concerning the land of Iordan, and the little hill of Hermon.

9 One deepe calleth another, because of the noise of the water-pipes: all thy waues and stormes are gone ouer me.

10 The Lord hath graunted his louing kindnesse on the day time: and in the night season did I sing of him, and made my prayer vnto the God of my life.

11 I will say vnto the God of my strength, why hast thou forgotten mee: why goe I thus heauily, while the enemy oppresseth me?

12 My bones are smitten asunder as with a sword: while mine enemies (that trouble mee) cast me in the teeth.

13 Namely while they say daily vnto mee: Where is now thy God?

14 Why art thou so vexed, O my soule: and why art thou so disquieted within me?

15 O put thy trust in God: for I will yet thanke him which is the helpe of my countenance, and my God.

*Iudica me Deus. Psal. 43.*

**G**ive sentence with mee, O God, and defend my cause against the vngodly people: O deliuer me from the deceitfull and wicked man.

2 For thou art the God of my strength, why hast thou put mee from thee: and why goe I so heauily, while the enemy oppresseth me?

3 O send out thy light and thy truth, that they may lead me: and bring mee vnto thy holy hill, and to thy dwelling.

4 And that I may goe vnto the Altar of God, euen vnto the God of my ioy and gladnesse: and vpon the harpe will I giue thanks vnto thee, O God, my God.

5 Why art thou so heauy, O my soule: and why art thou disquieted within me.

6 O put thy trust in God: for I will yet giue him thanks, which is the helpe of my countenance, and my God.

*Deus*



Morning  
prayer.



*Deus auribus. Psal. 44.*

We haue heard with our eares, O God, our fathers haue told vs: what thou hast done in their time of old.

2 How thou hast driuen out the heathen with thy hand, and plantred them in: how thou hast destroyed the nations, and cast them out.

3 For they gate not the land in possession through their owne sword: neither was it their owne arme that helped them.

4 But thy right hand and thine arme, and the light of thy countenance: because thou hadst a fauour vnto them.

5 Thou art my King (O God:) send helpe vnto Iacob.

6 Through thee will wee ouerthrow our euemies: and in thy Name will wee tread them vnder that rise vp against vs.

7 For I will not trust in my bow: it is not my sword that shall helpe me.

8 But it is thou that sauest vs from our enemies: and puttest them to confusion that hate vs.

9 Wee make our boast of God all day long: and will praise thy Name for euer.

10 But now thou art farre off, and puttest vs to confusion: and goest not forth with our armies.

11 Thou makest vs to turne our backs vpon our enemies: so that they which hate vs, spoile our goods.

12 Thou lettest vs be eaten vp like sheepe: and hast scattered vs among the Heathen.

13 Thou sellest thy people for nought: and takest no money for them.

14 Thou makest vs to be rebuked of our neighbours: to be laughed to scorn, and had in derision of them that are round about vs.

15 Thou makest vs to be a by-word among the Heathen: and that the people shake their heads at vs.

16 My confusion is daily before me: and the shame of my face hath covered me.

17 For the voice of the slanderer and blasphemer: for the enemy and auenger.

18 And though all this be come vpon vs, yet doe wee not forget thee: nor behaue our selues frowardly in thy Couenant.

19 Our heart is not turned backe: neither our steps gone out of thy way.

20 No nor when thou hast smitten vs into the place of dragons: and covered vs with the shadow of death.

21 If wee haue forgotten the Name of our God, and holden vp our hands to any strange god: shall not God search it out? for he knoweth the very secrets of the heart.

22 For thy sake also are we killed all the day long: and are counted as sheepe appointed to be slaine.

23 Vp Lord, why sleepest thou? awake, and be not absent from vs for euer.

24 Wherefore hiddest thou thy face: and forgettest our misery and trouble?

25 For our soule is brought low, euen vnto the dust: our belly cleaueth vnto the ground.

26 Arise and helpe vs: and deliuer vs for thy mercies sake.

*Eruit auris cor meum. Psal. 45.*

My heart is inditing of a good matter: I speake of the things which I haue made vnto the King.

2 My tongue is the penne: of a ready writer.

3 Thou art fairer then the children of men:

full of grace are thy lips, because God hath blessed thee for euer.

4 Gird thee with thy sword vpon thy thigh, O thou most mightie: according to thy worship and renowne.

5 Good lucke haue thou with thine honour: ride on, because of the word of truth, of meeknesse and righteousnesse, and thy right hand shall teach thee terrible things.

6 Thine arrowes are very sharpe, and the people shall be subdued vnto thee: euen in the midst among the Kings enemies.

7 Thy seat (O God) endureth for euer: the scepter of thy Kingdome is a right scepter.

8 Thou hast loued righteousnesse, and hated iniquitie: wherefore God (euen thy God) hath anointed thee with the oile of gladnesse aboue thy fellowes.

9 All thy garments smell of Myrrhe, Aloes, and Cassia: out of the yuorie palaces, whereby they haue made thee glad.

10 Kings daughters were among thy honourable women: vpon thy right hand did stand the Queene in a vesture of gold wrought about with diuers colours.

11 Hearken (O daughter) and consider, incline thine eare: forget also thine owne people, and thy fathers house.

12 So shall the King haue pleasure in thy beautie: for hee is thy Lord (God) and worship thou him.

13 And the daughter of Tyre shall be there with a gift: like as the rich also among the people shall make their supplication before thee.

14 The Kings daughter is all glorious within: her clothing is of wrought gold.

15 She shall be brought vnto the King in raiment of needle worke: the virgines that be her fellowes, shall beare her company, and shall be brought vnto thee.

16 With ioy and gladnes shall they be brought: and shall enter into the Kings palace.

17 In stead of thy fathers thou shalt haue children: whom thou mayest make Princes in all lands.

18 I will remember thy Name from one generation vnto another: therefore shall the people giue thanks vnto thee without end.

*Deus noster refugium. Psal. 46.*

God is our hope and strength: a very present helpe in trouble.

2 Therefore will wee not feare though the earth be moued, and though the hills be carried into the midst of the sea.

3 Though the waters thereof rage and swell: and though the mountaines shake at the tempest of the same.

4 The riuers of the flood thereof shall make glad the city of God: the holy place of the Tabernacle of the most Highest.

5 God is in the midst of her, therefore shall she not be remoued: God shall helpe her, and that right early.

6 The heathen make much ado, and the kingdomes are mooued: but God hath shewed his voice, and the earth shall melt away.

7 The Lord of hosts is with vs: the God of Iacob is our refuge.

8 O come hither, and behold the workes of the Lord: what destruction he hath brought vpon the earth.

9 He maketh wars to cease in all the world:

he

Theix. day.

Pfalmes.

The x. day.

Evening  
prayer.

he breakeh the bow, and knappeth the speare in  
sunder, and burneth the chariots in the fire.

10 Be still then, and know that I am God: I  
will be exalted among the heathen, and I will be  
exalted in the earth.

11 The Lord of hostes is with vs: the God of  
Iacob is our refuge.

*Ommes gentes plaudite. Psal. 47.*

**C**lap your hands together, (all yee  
people:) O sing vnto God with  
the voice of melodie.

2 For the Lord is high, and to  
be feared: hee is the great King  
vpon all the earth.

3 He shall subdue the people vnder vs: and  
the nations vnder our feet.

4 He shall chuse out an heritage for vs: euen  
the worship of Iacob whom he loued.

5 God is gone vp with a merrie noise: and  
the Lord with the sound of the Trumper.

6 O sing praises, sing praises vnto (our) God:  
O sing praises, sing praises vnto our King.

7 For God is the King of all the earth: sing  
ye praises with vnderstanding.

8 God reigneth ouer the the heathen: God  
sitteth vpon his holy seat.

9 The Princes of the people are ioyned vnto  
the people of the God of Abraham: for God  
(which is very high exalted) doth defend the  
earth as it were with a shield.

*Magnus Dominus. Psal. 48.*

**G**reat is the Lord, & highly to be praised: in  
the city of our God, euen vpon his holy hill.

2 The hill of Sion is a faire place, and the  
joy of the whole earth: vpon the North side li-  
eth the city of the great King, God is well  
knownen in her palaces as a sure refuge.

3 For loe, the Kings of the earth: are gather-  
ed and gone by together.

4 They maruiled to see such things: they  
were astonied, and suddenly cast downe.

5 Feare came there vpon them, and sorrow:  
as vpon a woman in her trauaile.

6 Thou shalt breake the ships of the Sea:  
through the East wind.

7 Like as wee haue heard, so haue wee seene  
in the citie of the Lord of hostes, in the city of  
our God: God vpholdeth the same for euer.

8 Wee wair for thy louing kindnesse (O  
God:) in the midst of thy Temple.

9 O God, according vnto thy Name, so is  
thy praise vnto the worlds end: thy right hand  
is full of righteousnesse.

10 Let the mount Sion reioyce, and the daugh-  
ters of Iuda be glad: because of thy iudgements.

11 Walke about Sion, and goe round about  
her: and tell the towers thereof,

12 Marke well her bulwarkes, set vp her hon-  
fes: that ye may tell them that come after.

13 For this God is our God for euer and euer:  
he shall be our guide vnto death.

*Audite hac omnes. Psal. 49.*

**O** Heare ye this all ye people: ponder it with  
your eares all ye that dwell in the world.

2 High and low, rich and poore: one with  
another.

3 My mouth shall speake of wisdome: and  
my heart shall muse of vnderstanding.

4 I will incline mine eare to the parable: and  
shew my darke speech vpon the Harpe.

5 Wherefore should I feare in the dayes of  
wickednesse: and when the wickednesse of my  
heelles compasseth me round about?

6 There be some that put their trust in their  
goods: and boast themselves in the multitude  
of their riches.

7 But no man may deliuer his brother: nor  
make agreement vnto God for him.

8 For it cost more to redeeme their soules:  
so that he must let that alone for euer.

9 Yea, though hee liue long: and see not the  
graue.

10 For hee seeth that wisemen also die, and  
perish together: as well as the ignorant and foo-  
lish, and leaue their riches for other.

11 And yet they thinke that their houses shall  
continue for euer: and that their dwelling places  
shall endure from one generation to another, and  
call the lands after their owne names.

12 Neuerthelesse, man will not abide in ho-  
nour: seeing he may be compared vnto the beasts  
that perish, this is the way of them.

13 This is their foolishnesse: and their po-  
sterity praise their saying.

14 They lie in the hell like sheepe, death gnaw-  
eth vpon them, and the righteous shall haue do-  
mination of them in the morning: their beautie  
shall consume in the sepulchre out of their dwell-  
ling.

15 But God hath deliuered my soule from  
the place of hell: for he shall receiue me.

16 Be not thou afraide though one be made  
rich: or if the glory of his house be increased.

17 For he shall cary nothing away with him  
when he dieth: neither shall his pomp follow him.

18 For while he liued, he counted himselfe an  
happy man: and so long as thou doest well vnto  
thy selfe, men will speake good of thee.

19 Hee shall follow the generation of his fa-  
thers: and shall neuer see light.

20 Man being in honour hath no vnderstand-  
ing: but is compared vnto the beasts that perish.

*Deus deorum. Psal. 50.*

**H**e Lord, euen the most mightie  
God hath spoken: and called the  
world, from the rising vp of the  
Sunne, vnto the going downe  
thereof.

Morning  
prayer.

2 Our of Sion hath God appeared: in per-  
fect beautie.

3 Our God shall come, and shall not keepe  
silence: there shall goe before him a consuming  
fire, and a mightie tempest shall be stured vp  
round about him.

4 Hee shall call the heauen from aboue: and  
the earth, that he may iudge his people.

5 Gather my Saints together vnto me: those  
that haue made a Couenant with mee with sa-  
crifice.

6 And the heauens shall declare his righte-  
ousnesse: for God is Iudge himselfe.

7 Heare, O my people, and I will speake: I  
my selfe will testifie against thee, O Israel, for I  
am God, euen thy God.

8 I will not reprocue thee because of thy sa-  
crifices, or for thy burnt offerings: because they  
were not alway before me.

9 I will take no bullocke out of thine house:  
nor hee goats out of thy folds.

10 For all the beasts of the Forrest are mines  
and so are the cattels vpon a thousand hills.

11 I know all the soules vpon the moun-  
taines: and the wilde beasts of the field are in  
my sight.

12 If I be hungry, I will not tell thee: for the  
whole world is mine, and all that is therein.

13 Thinkest

13 Thinkest thou that I will eat bulles flesh: and drinke the blood of goates?

14 Offer vnto God thanksgiving: and pay thy vowes vnto the most Highest.

15 And call vpon me in the time of trouble: so will I heare thee, and thou shalt praise me.

16 But vnto the vngodly, said God: Why dost thou preach my lawes, and takest my covenant in thy mouth?

17 Whereas thou hast to be reformed: and hast cast my words behind thee.

18 When thou sawest a thiefe, thou consentest vnto him: and hast bene partaker with the adulterers.

19 Thou hast let thy mouth speake wickednesse: and with thy tongue thou hast set forth deceit.

20 Thou sawest and spakest against thy brother: yea, and hast slandered thine owne mothers sonne.

21 These things hast thou done, and I held my tongue, and thou thoughtest wickedly, that I am euen such a one as thy selfe: but I will reprove thee, and set before thee the things that thou hast done.

22 O consider this, yee that forget God: lest I plucke you away, and there bee none to deliuer you.

23 Whoso offereth me thanks and praise, he honoureth mee: and to him that ordereth his conversation aright, will I shewe the saluation of God.

*Miserere mei Deus. Psal. 51.*  
**H**Aue mercy vpon mee (O God) after thy great goodnesse: according to the multitude of thy mercies, doe away mine offences.

2 Wash me thoroughly from my wickednesse: and cleanse me from my sinne.

3 For I acknowledge my faults: and my sin is euer before me.

4 Against thee onely haue I sinned, and done this euill in thy sight: that thou mightest bee iustified in thy saying, and cleare when thou art iudged.

5 Behold, I was shapen in wickednesse: and in sinne hath my mother conceived me.

6 But loe, thou requirest truth in the inward parts: and shalt make mee to vnderstand wisdom secretly.

7 Thou shalt purge mee with hyssope, and I shall be cleane: thou shalt wash mee, and I shall be whiter then snow.

8 Thou shalt make me beare of ioy and gladnesse: that the bones which thou hast broken, may reioyce.

9 Turne thy face from my sins: and put out all my misdeeds.

10 Make me a cleane heart, O God: and renew a right spirit within me.

11 Cast me not away from thy presence: and take not thy holy spirit from me.

12 O giue mee the comfort of thy helpe: and stablish me with thy free spirit.

13 Then shall I teach thy wayes vnto the wicked: and sinners shall be converted vnto thee.

14 Deliuer mee from blood-guiltinesse, O God, thou that art the God of my health: and my tongue shall sing of thy righteousness.

15 Thou shalt open my lips (O Lord): and my mouth shall shew thy praise.

16 For thou desirest no sacrifice: well would I giue it thee: but thou delightest not in burnt offerings.

17 The sacrifice of God is a troubled spirit: a broken and contrite heart (O God) shalt thou not despise.

18 O bee fauourable and gracious vnto Sion: build thou the wals of Ierusalem.

19 Then shalt thou bee pleased with the sacrifice of righteousness, with the burnt offerings and oblations: then shall they offer young bullocks vpon thine Altar.

*Quid glorieris. Psal. 52.*  
**W**Hy boastest thou thy selfe, thou tyrant: that thou canst doe mischief?

2 Whereas the goodnesse of God: endureth yet dayly.

3 Thy tongue imagineth wickednesse: and with lies thou cuttest like a sharpe razor.

4 Thou hast loued vrighteousnesse more then goodnesse: and to talke of lies more then righteousness.

5 Thou hast loued to speake all words that may doe hurt: O thou false tongue.

6 Therefore shall God destroy thee for euer: hee shall take thee and plucke thee out of thy dwelling, and roote thee out of the land of the living.

7 The righteous also shall see this, and feare: and shall laugh him to scorne.

8 Loe, this is the man that tooke not God for his strength: but trusted vnto the multitude of his riches, and strengthened himselfe in his wickednesse.

9 As for me, I am like a greene olive tree in the house of God: my trust is in the tender mercie of God for euer and euer.

10 I will alwayes giue thanks vnto thee for that thou hast done: and I will hope in thy Name, for thy Saints like it well.

*Dixit insipiens. Psal. 53.*

**H**is foolish body hath said in his heart: there is no God.

2 Corrupt are they and become abominable in their wickednesse: there is none that doth good.

3 God looked downe from heauen vpon the children of men: to see if there were any that would vnderstand and seek after God.

4 But they are all gone out of the way, they are altogether become abominable: there is also none that doth good, no, not one.

5 Are not they without vnderstanding that worke wickednesse: eating vp my people as if they would eate bread: they haue not called vpon God.

6 They were afraid where no feare was: for God hath broken the bones of them that besieged thee, thou hast put them to confusion, because God hath despised them.

7 Oh that the saluation were giuen vnto Israel out of Sion: Oh that the Lord would deliuer his people out of captivity.

8 Then should Iacob reioyce, and Israel should be right glad.

*Deus in nomine. Psal. 54.*

**S**Aue me, O God, for thy Names sake: and saue me in thy strength.

2 Heare my prayer, O God: and hearken vnto the words of my mouth.

3 For strangers are risen vp against me: and tyrants (which haue not God before their eyes) seek after my soule.

4 Behold God is my helper: the Lord is with them that vphold my soule.



5 He shall reward eu ill vnto mine enemies:  
destroy thou them in thy trueth.

6 An offering of a free heart will I giue thee,  
and praise thy Name (O Lord:) because it is so  
comfortable.

7 For hee hath deliuered mee out of all my  
trouble: and mine eye hath seene his desire vpon  
mine enemies.

*Exaudi Dem. Psal. 55.*

**H**ear my prayer, O God: and hide not  
thy selfe from my petition.

2 Take heede vnto me, and heare me: how  
I mourne in my prayer, and am vexed.

3 The enemy crieth so, and the vngodly com-  
meth on so fast: for they are minded to doe mee  
some mischief, so maliciously are they set a-  
gainst me.

4 My heart is disquieted within me: and the  
fear of death is fallen vpon me.

5 Fearefulnesse and trembling are come vpon  
mee: and an horrible dread hath overwhelmed  
me.

6 And I said, O that I had wings like a doue:  
for then would I flie away and be at rest.

7 Loe then would I get mee away farre off:  
and remaine in the wilderness.

8 I would make haste to escape, because of  
the stormie winde and tempest.

9 Destroy their tongues (O Lord) and di-  
uide them: for I haue espied vnrighteousnesse  
and strife in the citie.

10 Day and night they goe about within the  
walles thereof: mischief also and sorrow are in  
the mids of it.

11 Wickednesse is therein: deceit and guile  
goe not out of their streets.

12 For it is not an open enemy that hath  
done mee this dishonour: for then I could haue  
borne it.

13 Neither was it mine aduersary that did  
magnifie himselfe against mee: for then (perad-  
venture) I would haue hid my selfe from him.

14 But it was euen thou my companion:  
my guide, and mine owne familiar friend.

15 Wee tooke sweet counsell together: and  
walked in the house of God as friends.

16 Let death come hastily vpon them, and let  
them goe downe quick into hell: for wickednesse  
is in their dwellings, and among them.

17 As for me, I will call vpon God: and the  
Lord shall salue mee.

18 In the euening and morning, and at noone  
day will I pray, and that instantly: and hee shall  
heare my voyce.

19 It is hee that hath deliuered my soule in  
peace, from the battell that was against mee: for  
there were many with mee.

20 Yea, euen God that endureth for ever shall  
heare mee, and bring them downe: for they will  
not turne, nor feare God.

21 Hee laid his hands vpon such as be at peace  
with him: and he brake his covenant.

22 The words of his mouth were softer then  
butter, hauing wraie in his heart: his words were  
smoother then oyle, and yet be they very swords.

23 O cast thy burthen vpon the Lord, and he  
shall nourish thee: and shall not suffer the righte-  
ous to fall for euer.

24 And as for them: thou, O God, shalt  
bring them into the pit of destruction.

25 The bloodthirstie and deceitfull men shall  
not liue out halfe their dayes: neuertheless, my  
trust shall be in thee, O Lord.

*Miserere mei Deus. Psal. 56.*

**B**E mercifull vnto mee, O God, *Morning prayer.*  
for man goeth about to deuoure mee: hee is dayly fighting and  
troubling me.

2 Mine enemies are dayly  
in hand to swallow me vp: for  
they be many that fight against  
me, O thou most Highest.

3 Neuertheless, though I am sometime a-  
fraid: yet put I my trust in thee.

4 I will praise God because of his word: I  
haue put my trust in God, and will not feare what  
flesh can doe vnto me.

5 They dayly mistake my words: all that  
they imagine, is to doe me euill.

6 They hold altogether, and keepe them-  
selues close: and marke my steps, when they lay  
wait for my soule.

7 Shall they escape for their wickednesse:  
thou (O God) in thy displeasure shalt cast them  
downe.

8 Thou tellest my sittings, put my teares in-  
to thy bottell: are not these things noted in thy  
booke?

9 Whensoever I call vpon thee, then shall  
mine enemies be put to flight: this I know, for  
God is on my side.

10 In Gods word will I reioice: in the Lords  
word will I comfort me.

11 Yea, in God haue I put my trust: I will  
not be afraid what man can doe vnto me.

12 Vnto thee (O God) will I pay my vowes:  
vnto thee will I giue thanks.

13 For thou hast deliuered my soule from  
death, and my feete from falling: that I may  
walke before God in the light of the liuing.

*Miserere mei Deus. Psal. 57.*

**B**E mercifull vnto mee, O God, be mercifull  
vnto mee, for my soule trusteth in thee:  
and vnder the shadow of thy wings shall be my  
refuge, vntill this tyrannie be ouerpast.

2 I will call vnto the most high God: euen  
vnto the God that shall performe the cause which  
I haue in hand.

3 Hee shall send from heauen: and salue mee  
from the reproofe of him that would eat me vp.

4 God shall send forth his mercie and truth:  
my soule is among Lyons.

5 And I lie euen among the children of men  
(that are set on fire) whose teeth are speares and  
arrowes, and their tongue a sharpe sword.

6 Set vp thy selfe, O God, about the hea-  
uens: and thy glory about all the earth.

7 They haue laid a net for my feete, and  
pressed downe my soule: they haue digged a pit  
before mee, and are fallen into the midst of it  
themselues.

8 My heart is fixed, O God, my heart is fix-  
ed: I will sing, and giue praise.

9 Awake vp my glory, awake Lute and  
Harpe: I my selfe will awake right early.

10 I will giue thanks vnto thee, O Lord, a-  
mong the people: and I will sing vnto thee a-  
mong the Nations.

11 For the greatnesse of thy mercie reach-  
eth vnto the heauens: and thy trueth vnto the  
cloudes.

12 Set vp thy selfe, O God, about the hea-  
uens: and thy glory about all the earth.

*Si vere irigues. Psal. 58.*

**A**Re your mindes set vpon righteousness,  
O yee Congregation: and doe yet iudge  
the

the thing that is right, O ye sonnes of men?

2 Yea, yee imagine mischief in your heart vpon the earth: and your hands deale with wickednesse.

3 The vngodly are froward euen from their mothers wombe: asloone as they be borne, they goe astray: and speake lyes.

4 They are as venomous as the poyson of a serpent: euen like the deafe Adder that stoppeth her cares.

5 Which refuseth to heare the voyce of the charmer: charme hee neuer so wisely.

6 Breake their teeth (O God) in their mouthes, smite the iaw-bones of the Lions, O Lord: let them fall away like water that runneth apace, and when they shoot their arrowes, let them be rooted out.

7 Let them consume away like a snail, and be like the yntimely fruit of a woman: and let them not see the Sunne.

8 Or, euer your pots be made hote with thornes: so let indignation vex him, euen as a thing that is raw.

9 The righteous shall reioyce when he seeth the vengeance: he shall wash his footsteps in the blood of the vngodly.

10 So that a man shall say, Verely there is a reward for the righteous: doubtlesse there is a God that iudgeth the earth.

*Eripe me de inimicis. Psal. 59.*

**D**eliuer mee from mine enemies, (O God:) defend mee from them that rise vp against mee.

2 O deliuer mee from the wicked doers: and saue mee from the blood-thirstie men.

3 For loe, they lay waiting for my soule: the mightie men are gathered against mee, without any offence or fault of mee, O Lord.

4 They ruine and prepare themselves without my fault: arise thou therefore to helpe mee, and behold.

5 Stand vp (O Lord God of hostes) thou God of Israel, to visit all the heathen: and bee not mercifull to them that offend of malicious wickednesse.

6 They goe to and fro in the euening: they grin like a dog, and run about thorow the cite.

7 Behold, they speake with their mouth, and swords are in their lips: for who doth heare?

8 But thou, O Lord, shalt haue them in derision: and thou shalt laugh all the heathen to scorne.

9 My strength will I ascribe vnto thee: for thou art the God of my refuge.

10 God sheweth mee his goodnesse plentifully: and God shall let me see my desire vpon mine enemies.

11 Slay them not, lest my people forget it: but scatter them abroad among the people, and put them downe, O Lord our defence.

12 For the sinne of their mouth, and for the words of their lips, they shall be taken in their pride: and why? their preaching is of cursing and lies.

13 Consume them in thy wrath, consume them, that they may perish: and know that it is God that ruleth in Iacob, and vnto the ends of the world.

14 And in the euening they will returne: grin like a dog, and will goe about the cite.

*Euening  
prayer.*

15 They will run here and there for meat: and grudge if they be not satisfied.

16 As for mee, I will sing of thy power, and will praise thy mercy betimes in the morning: for thou hast bene my defence and refuge in the day of my trouble.

17 Vnto thee (O my strength) will I sing: for thou, O God, art my refuge, and my mercifull God.

*Deus repulisti nos. Psal. 60.*

**O** God, thou hast cast vs out, and scattered vs abroad: thou hast also bene displeased, O turne thee vnto vs againe.

2 Thou hast moued the land, and diuided it: heale the fores thereof, for it shaketh.

3 Thou hast shewed thy people heauy things: thou hast given vs a drinke of deadly wine.

4 Thou hast given a token for such as feare thee: that they may triumph because of the truth.

5 Therefore were thy beloued deliuered: helpe mee with thy right hand, and heare mee.

6 God hath spoken in his holinesse, I will reioyce and diuide Sichem: and mete out the valley of Succoth.

7 Gilead is mine, and Manasses is mine: Ephraim also is the strength of my head, Iuda is my Law-giuer.

8 Moab is my wash-pot, ouer Edom will I cast out my shoe: Philistia be thou glad of mee.

9 Who will lead mee into the strong city: who will bring mee into Edom?

10 Hast thou not cast vs out, O God: wilt thou not thou, O God, goe out with our hostes?

11 O be thou our helpe in trouble: for vaine is the helpe of man.

12 Through God will wee doe great actes: for it is hee that shall tread downe our enemies.

*Exaudi Deus. Psal. 61.*

**H**ear me crying, O God: giue care vnto my prayer.

2 From the ends of the earth will I call vpon thee: when my heart is in heavinesse.

3 O set mee vp vpon the rocke that is higher then I: for thou hast been my hope, and a strong tower for mee against the enemy.

4 I will dwell in thy Tabernacle for euer: and my trust shall be vnder the couering of thy wings.

5 For thou, O Lord, hast heard my desires: and hast giuen an heritage vnto those that feare thy Name.

6 Thou shalt grant the King a long life: that his yeres may endure throughout all generations.

7 Hee shall dwell before God for euer: O prepare thy louing mercy and faithfulness, that they may preserue him.

8 So will I alwayes sing praise vnto thy Name: that I may daily performe my vowes.

*Nonne Deus. Psal. 62.*

**M**y soule truly waiteth still vpon God: for of him cometh my saluation.

2 Hee verely is my strength and my saluation: hee is my defence, so that I shall not greatly fall.

3 How long will yee imagine mischief against euery man: yee shall be slaine all the sort of you; yea, as a tottering wall shall yee be, and like a broken hedge.

4 Their device is onely how to put him out whom God will exalt: their delight is in lies, they giue good wordes with their mouth, but curse with their hearts.

*Morning  
prayer.*

1 Neuerthelesse, my soule, wait thou still vpon God: for my hope is in him.

6 He truly is my strength and my saluation: hee is my defence, so that I shall not fall.

7 In God is my health and my glory: the rocke of my might, and in God is my trust.

8 O put your trust in him alway (ye people:) powre out your hearts before him, for God is our hope.

9 As for the children of men, they are but vanity: the children of men are deceitfull vpon the weights, they are altogether lighter then vanity it selfe.

10 O trust not in wrong and robbery, giue not your selues vnto vanitie: if riches encrease, set not your heart vpon them.

11 God spake once, and twice: I haue also heard the same, that power belongeth vnto God.

12 And that thou Lord art merciful: for thou rewardest euery man according to his worke.

*Deus, Deus meus. Psal. 63.*

**O** God, thou art my God: early will I seeke thee.

2 My soule thirsteth for thee, my flesh also longeth after thee: in a barren and drie land where no water is.

3 Thus haue I looked for thee in holinesse: that I might behold thy power and glory.

4 For thy louing kindnesse is better then the life it selfe: my lips shall praise thee.

5 As long as I liue will I magnifie thee on this manner: and lift vp my hands in thy Name.

6 My soule shall bee satisfied, euen as it were with marrow and fatnes: when my mouth praiseth thee with ioyfull lips.

7 Haue I not remembered thee in my bed: and thought vpon thee when I was waking?

8 Because thou hast benee my helper: therefore vnder the shadow of thy wings wil I reioyce.

9 My soule hangeth vpon thee: thy right hand hath vpholden mee.

10 These also that seeke the hurt of my soule: they shall goe vnder the earth.

11 Let them fall vpon the edge of the sword: that they may be a portion for foxes.

12 But the King shall reioyce in God, all they also that sweare by him shall bee commended: for the mouth of them that speake lies, shall bee stopped.

*Exaudi Deus. Psal. 64.*

**H**ear me voyce, O God, in my prayer: preserve my life from feare of the enemy.

2 Hide mee from the gathering together of the froward: and from the insurrection of wicked doers.

3 Which haue whet their tongue like a sword: and shoot out their arrowes, euen bitter words.

4 That they may priuily shoot at him, which is perfect: suddenly do they hit him, and feare not.

5 They courage themselves in mischief: and commune among themselves how they may lay snares, and say that no man shall see them.

6 They imagine wickednesse, and practise it: that they keepe secret among themselves, euery man in the deepe of his heart.

7 But God shall suddenly shoot at them with a swift arrow: that they shalbe wounded.

8 Yea their owne tongues shall make them fall: in so much that who so seeth them, shall laugh them to scorne.

9 And all men that see it, shall say, This

hath God done: for they shall perceiue that it is his worke.

10 The righteous shall reioyce in the Lord, and put his trust in him: and all they that are true of heart shall bee glad.

*Te decet hymnus. Psal. 65.*



Hou, O God, art praised in Sion: *Evening* and vnto thee shall the vow be per- *prayer.* formed in Hierusalem.

2 Thou that hearest the prayer: vnto thee shall all flesh come.

3 My misdeeds preuaile against mee: oh bee thou mercifull vnto our finnes.

4 Blessed is the man whom thou chusest and receivest vnto thee: he shall dwell in thy Court, and shall bee satisfied with the pleasures of thy house, euen of thy holy Temple.

5 Thou shalt shew vs wonderfull things in thy righteousness, O God of our saluation: thou that art the hope of all the ends of the earth, and of them that remaine in the broad Sea.

6 Which in his strength setteth fast the mountaines: and is girded about with power.

7 Which stilleth the raging of the Sea: and the noise of his waues, and the madnesse of his people.

8 They also that dwell in the vntermost parts of the earth, shall bee afraid at thy tokens: thou that makest the outgoings of the morning and euening to praise thee.

9 Thou visitest the earth, and blestest it: thou makest it very plenteous.

10 The riuier of God is full of water: thou preparest their come, for so thou prouidest for the earth.

11 Thou waterest her furrowes, thou sendest raine into the little valleys thereof: thou makest it soft with the drops of raine, and blestest the increase of it.

12 Thou crownest the yeece with thy goodnesse: and thy clouds drop farnesse.

13 They shall drop vpon the dwellings of the wilderness: and the little hills shall reioyce on euery side.

14 The folds shall bee full of sheepe: the valleys also shall stand so thicke with come, that they shall laugh and sing.

*Inubilate Deo. Psal. 66.*

**O** Bee ioyfull in God all yee lands: sing praises vnto the honour of his Name, make his praise to be glorious.

2 Say vnto God, O how wonderfull art thou in thy workes: through the greatnesse of thy power shall thine enemies bee found lyers vnto thee.

3 For all the world shall worship thee: sing of thee, and praise thy Name.

4 O come hither, and behold the workes of God: how wonderfull he is in his doing toward the children of men.

5 Hee turned the Sea into dry land: so that they went thorow the water on foot, there did wee reioyce thereof.

6 Hee ruleth with his power for euer, his eyes behold the people: and such as will not beleeue shall not be able to exalt themselves.

7 O praise our God (ye people:) and make the voyce of his praise to bee heard.

8 Which holdeth our soule in life: and suffereth not our feet to slip.

9 For thou (O God) hast prouoed vs: thou also hast tryed vs, like as siluer is tryed.

10 Thou



10 Thou broughtest vs into the snare: and laydest trouble vpon our loynes.

11 Thou sufferdest men to ride ouer our heads: we went through fire and water, and thou broughtest vs out into a wealchy place.

12 I will goe into thy house with burnt offerings: and will pay thee my vowes which I promised with my lips, and spake with my mouth when I was in trouble.

13 I will offer vnto thee fat burnt sacrifices; with the incense of rammes: I will offer bullocks and goates.

14 O come hither and hearken, all yee that feare God: and I will tell you what hee hath done for my soule.

15 I called vnto him with my mouth: and gaue him prayes with my tongue.

16 If I incline vnto wickednesse with mine heart: the Lord will not heare me.

17 But God hath heard me: and considered the voyce of my prayer.

18 Praised bee God, which hath not cast out my prayer: nor turned his mercie from me.

*Deum miseratur. Psal. 67.*

**G**od be mercifull vnto vs, and bleste vs: and shew vs the light of his countenance, and be mercifull vnto vs.

2 That thy way may be knowne vpon earth: thy sauing health among all nations.

3 Let the people praise thee, O God: yea, let all the people praise thee.

4 O let the nations reioyce and bee glad: for thou shalt iudge the folke righteously: and gouerne the nations vpon earth.

5 Let the people praise thee, O God: let all the people praise thee.

6 Then shall the earth bring forth her increase: and God, euen our owne God, shall giue vs his blessing.

7 God shall bleste vs: and all the ends of the world shall feare him.

*Exurgat Deus. Psal. 68.*

**B**ut God arise, and let his enemies be scattered: let them also that hate him, flee before him.

2 Like as the smoke vanisheth, so shalt thou drie them away: and like as waxe melteth at the fire, so let the vngodly perish at the presence of God.

3 But let the righteous bee glad: and reioyce before God: let them also be merry and ioyfull.

4 O sing vnto God, and sing prayes vnto his Name: magnifie him that dwelleth vpon the heauens as it were vpon an horse, prayse him in his Name, yea, and reioyce before him.

5 He is a father of the fatherlesse, and defendeth the cause of the widowes: euen God is his holy habitation.

6 He is the God that maketh men to be of one minde in an house, and bringeth the prisoners out of captivity: but letteth the runnagates continue in scarcenesse.

7 O God, when thou wentest forth before the people: when thou wentest through the wilderness.

8 The earth shooke, and the heauens dropped at the presence of God: euen as Sinai also was moued at the presence of God, which is the God of Israel.

9 Thou, O God, sentest a gracious raine vpon thine inheritance: and refreshedst it when it was weary.

10 Thy Congregation shall dwell therein:

for thou, O God, hast of thy goodnesse prepared for the poore.

11 The Lord gaue the word: great was the company of the preachers.

12 Kings with their armies did flee and were discomfited: and they of the household diuided the spoyle.

13 Though ye haue lien among the pots, yet shall ye be as the wings of a dove: that is covered with siluer wings, and her feathers like gold.

14 When the Almighty scattered Kings for their sake: then were they as white as snowe in Salmon.

15 As the hill of Basan, so is Gods hill: euen an high hill, as the hill of Basan.

16 Why hop ye so, ye high hills: this is Gods hill, in the which it pleaseth him to dwell: yea, the Lord will abide in it for euer.

17 The charers of God are twenty thousand, euen thousands of Angels: and the Lord is among them, as in the holy place of Sinai.

18 Thou art gone vp on high, thou hast led captivity captiue, and receiued gifts for men: yea, euen for thy enemies, that the Lord God might dwell among them.

19 Praised be the Lord dayly: euen the God which helpeth vs, and powreth his benefits vpon vs.

20 He is our God, euen the God of whom cometh saluation: God is the Lord by whom we escape death.

21 God shall wound the head of his enemies: and the hairie scalpe of such a one as goeth on still in his wickednesse.

22 The Lord hath said, I will bring my people againe, as I did from Basan: mine owne will I bring againe, as I did sometime from the deep of the Sea.

23 That thy foot may be dipped in the blood of thine enemies: and that the tongue of thy dogs may be red through the same.

24 It is well seene, O God, how thou goest: how thou my God and King goest in the Sanctuary.

25 The Singers goe before, the Minstrels follow after: in the midst are the Damosels playing with the timbrels.

26 Giue thanks, O Israel, vnto God the Lord in the Congregations: from the ground of the heart.

27 There is little Benjamin their Ruler, and the Princes of Iuda their Counsaile: the Princes of Zabulon, and the Princes of Nephthali.

28 Thy God hath sent forth strength for thee: stablish the thing, O God, that thou hast wrought in ys.

29 For thy Temples sake at Ierusalem: so shall Kings bring presents vnto thee.

30 When the company of the spear-men, and multitude of the mighty, are scattered abroad among the beasts of the people (so that they humbly bring pieces of siluer): and when he hath scattered the people that delight in warre.

31 Then shall the Princes come out of Egypt: the Morians land shall soone stretch out her hands vnto God.

32 Sing vnto God, O yee, kingdomes of the earth: O sing praises vnto the Lord.

33 Which stretch in the heauens ouer all from the beginning: he doeth send out his voyce, yea, and that a mighty voyce.

34 Ascribe ye the power to God ouer Israel: his worship and strength is in the clouds.

Evening  
prayer.

33 O God, wonderfull art thou in thy holy places: euen the God of Israel, hee will giue strength and power vnto his people, blessed be God.

*Saluum me fac. Psal. 69.*

**S**Aue mee, O God: for the waters are come in, euen vnto my soule.

2 I stick fast in the deepe myre where no ground is: I am come into deepe waters, so that the floods run ouer me.

3 I am weary of crying, my throte is drie: my sight faileth me for waiting so long vpon my God.

4 They that hate mee without a cause, are mee then the haire of my head: they that are mine enemies, and would destroy me guiltlesse, are mighty.

5 I paid them the things that I neuer tooke: God thou knowest my simplicitie, and my faults are not hid from thee.

6 Let not them that trust in thee, O Lord God of hosts, be ashamed for my cause: let not those that seeke thee be confounded through me, O Lord God of Israel.

7 And why? for thy sake haue I suffered reproofe: shame hath covered my face.

8 I am become a stranger vnto my brethren: euen an aliant vnto my mothers children.

9 For the zeale of thy house hath euen eaten me: and the rebukes of them that rebuked thee, are fallen vpon me.

10 I wept, and chastened my selfe with fasting: and that was turned to my reproofe.

11 I put on a sackcloth also: and they iested vpon mee.

12 They that sit in the gate speake against me: and the drunkards make songs vpon me.

13 But Lord, I make my prayer vnto thee: in an acceptable time.

14 Heare me, O God, in the multitude of thy mercy: euen in the truth of thy saluation.

15 Take me out of the myre, that I sinke not: Oh let me be deliuered from them that hate me, and out of the deepe waters.

16 Let not the water flood drowne me, neither let the deepe swallow me vp: and let not the pit shut her mouth vpon me.

17 Heare mee, O Lord, for thy louing kindnesse is comfortable: turne thee vnto me, according to the multitude of thy mercies.

18 And hide not thy face from thy seruants, for I am in trouble: Oh haste thee, and heare mee.

19 Draw nigh vnto my soule, and saue it: Oh deliuer me, because of mine enemies.

20 Thou hast knowen my reproofe, my shame, and my dishonour: mine aduersaries are all in thy sight.

21 Thy rebuke hath broken my heart: I am full of heavinesse: I looked for some to haue pitie on mee, but there was no man, neither found I any to comfort me.

22 They gaue mee gall to eate: and when I was thirsty, they gaue me vineger to drinke.

23 Let their table be made a snare to take themselves withall: and let the things (that should haue been for their wealth) be vnto them an occasion of falling.

24 Let their eyes be blinded that they see not: and euer bow downe their backs.

25 Powre out thine indignation vpon them: and let thy wrathfull displeasure take hold of them.

26 Let their habitation be void: and no man to dwell in their tents.

27 For they persecute him whom thou hast smitten: and they talke how they may vex them whom thou hast wounded.

28 Let them fall from one wickednesse to another: and not come into thy righteousness.

29 Let them bee wiped out of the booke of the liuing: and not be writtten among the righteous.

30 As for me, when I am poore and in heavinesse: thy helpe (O God) shall lifte me vp.

31 I will praise the Name of God with a song: and magnifie it with thanksgiuing.

32 This also shall please the Lord: better then a bullocke that hath hornes and hooves.

33 The humble shall consider this, and bee glad: seeke ye after God, and your soule shall liue.

34 For the Lord heareth the poore: and despiseth not his prisoners.

35 Let heauen and earth praise him: the sea, and all that moueth therein.

36 For God will saue Sion, and build the cities of Iuda: that men may dwell there, and haue it in possession.

37 The posterity also of his seruants shall inherit it: and they that loue his Name, shall dwell therein.

*Deus in adiutorium. Psal. 70.*

**H**Aste thee, O God, to deliuer mee: make haste to helpe me, O Lord.

2 Let them bee ashamed and confounded that seeke after my soule: let them bee turned backward and put to confusion, that with mee euill.

3 Let them (for their reward) bee soone brought to shame: that crie out mee, There, there.

4 But let all those that seeke thee, be ioyfull and glad in thee: and let all such as delight in thy saluation, say alway, The Lord be praised.

5 As for me, I am poore and in misery: haste thee vnto me (O God.)

6 Thou art my helper and my redeemer: O Lord, make no long tarrying.

*In te Domine speraui. Psal. 71.*

**I**N thee, O Lord, haue I put my trust, let me neuer be put to confusion: but rid me, and deliuer mee in thy righteousness, encline thine eare vnto me, and saue me.

2 Be thou my strong hold, whereunto I may alway resort: thou hast promised to helpe mee, for thou art my house of defence, and my castle.

3 Deliuer me, O my God, out of the hand of the vnrighteous: out of the hand of the vnrighteous and cruell man.

4 For thou, O Lord God, art the thing that I long for: thou art my hope, euen from my youth.

5 Through thee haue I been holden vp euer since I was borne: thou art he that tooke me out of my mothers wombe, my praise shall be alway of thee.

6 I am become as it were a monster vnto many: but my sure trust is in thee.

7 O let my mouth be filled with thy praise: that I may sing of thy glory and honour all the day long.

8 Cast me not away in the time of age: forsake me not when my strength faileth me.

9 For mine enemies speake against me, and they that lay wait for my soule, take their counsel together

Morning  
prayer.

together, saying: God hath forsaken him, persecute him, and take him: for there is none to deliver him.

10 Go not far from me, O God: my God, haste thee to helpe me.

11 Let them be confounded and perish, that are against my soule: let them be covered with shame and dishonour that seeke to doe me euill.

12 As for me, I will patiently abide alway: and will praise thee more and more.

13 My mouth shall daily speak of thy righteousness and saluation: for I know no end thereof.

14 I wil goe forth in the strength of the Lord God: and will make mention of thy righteousness onely.

15 Thou (O God) hast taught me from my youth vp vntill now: therefore will I tell of thy wondrous workes.

16 Forsake me not, O God, in mine old age, when I am gray headed: vntill I haue shewed thy strength vnto this generation, and thy power to all them that are yet for to come.

17 Thy righteousness, O God, is very high: and great things are they that thou hast done, O God, who is like vnto thee?

18 O what great troubles and aduersities hast thou shewed mee? and yet didst thou turne and refresh me: yea, and broughtest me from the deepe of the earth againe.

19 Thou hast brought me to great honour: and comforted me on euery side.

20 Therefore will I praise thee and thy faithfulness (O God) playing vpon an instrument of musick: vnto thee will I sing vpon the Harpe, O thou holy One of Israel.

21 My lips will be faine when I sing vnto thee: and so wil my soule, whom thou hast delivered.

22 My tongue also shall talke of thy righteousness all the day long: for they are confounded and brought vnto shame that seeke to doe me euill.

*Deus iudicium. Psal. 72.*

**G**lue the King thy iudgments (O God.) and and thy righteousness vnto the Kings son.

2 Then shall hee iudge the people according vnto right: and defend the poore.

3 The mountaines also shall bring peace: and the little hills righteousness vnto the people.

4 Hee shall keepe the simple folke by their right: defend the children of the poore, and punish the wrong doer.

5 They shall feare thee as long as the Sunne and Moone endureth: from one generation to another.

6 Hee shall come downe like the raine into a fleece of wool: euen as the droppes that water the earth.

7 In his time shall the righteous flourish: yea, and abundance of peace, so long as the Moone endureth.

8 His dominion shall bee also from the one Sea to the other: and from the Flood vnto the worlds end.

9 They that dwell in the wilderness, shall kneele before him: his enemies shall lick the dust.

10 The Kings of Tharsis, and of the Isles shall giue presents: the Kings of Arabia and Saba shall bring gifts.

11 All Kings shall fall downe before him: all Nations shall doe him seruice.

12 For hee shall deliuer the poore when

hee cryeth: the needy also, and him that hath no helper.

13 He shall be fauourable to the simple and needy: and shal preserve the soules of the poore.

14 He shall deliuer their soules from falsehood and wrong: and deare shall their blood be in his sight.

15 He shall liue, and vnto him shall be giuen of the gold of Arabia: prayer shall be made euer vnto him, and daily shall he be praised.

16 There shall be an heape of corne in the earth high vpon the hills: his fruit shall shake like Libanus, and shall be Greene in the city, like grasse vpon the earth.

17 His Name shall endure for euer, his Name shall remaine vnder the Sunne among the posterities: which shall be blessed through him, and all the heathen shall praise him.

18 Blessed be the Lord God, euen the God of Israel: which onely doth wondrous things.

19 And blessed be the Name of his Majesty for euer: and all the earth shall be filled with his Majesty. Amen, Amen.

*Quam bonus Israel. Psal. 73.*

**R**uely God is louing vnto Israel: *Evening*  
euen vnto such as are of a cleane prayer.  
heart.

2 Neuerthelesse, my feet were almost gone: my treadings had welnigh sliped.

3 And why? I was grieved at the wicked: I doe also see the vngodly in such prosperity.

4 For they are in no perill of death: but are lusty and strong.

5 They come in no misfortune like other folke: neither are they plagued like other men.

6 And this is the cause that they be so bolden with pride: and ouerwhelmed with cruelty.

7 Their eyes swell with faineesse: and they doe euen what they list.

8 They corrupt other, and speake of wicked blasphemy: their talking is against the most Highest.

9 For they stretch forth their mouth vnto the Heaven: and their tongue goeth thorow the world.

10 Therefore fall the people vnto them: and therout sucke they no small advantage.

11 Tush (say they) how should God perocute it: is there knowledge in the most Highest?

12 Lo, these are the vngodly, these prosper in the world, and these haue riches in possession: and I said, Then haue I cleansed my heart in vaine, and washed my hands in innocency.

13 All the day long haue I bene punished: and chastened euery morning.

14 Yea, and I had almost said euen as they: but loe, then I should haue condemned the generation of thy children.

15 Then thought I to vnderstand this: but it was too hard for me.

16 Vntill I went into the sanctuary of God: then vnderstood I the end of these men.

17 Namely, how thou dost set them in slippery places: and castest them downe, and destroyest them.

18 O how suddenly doe they consume: perish, and come to a fearefull end?

19 Yea, euen like as a dreame when one awaketh: so shalt thou make their image to vanish out of the citie.

20 Thus my heart was grieved: and it went euen thorow my reines.



21 So foolish was I and ignorant: euen as it were a beast before thee.

22 Neuertheless, I am alway by thee: for thou hast holden me by my right hand.

23 Thou shalt guide me with thy counsell: and after that, receiue me with glory.

24 Whom haue I in heauen but thee: and there is none vpon earth that I desire in comparison of thee.

25 My flesh and my heart faileth: but God is the strength of my heart, and my portion for euer.

26 For loe, they that forsake thee shall perish: thou hast destroyed all them that commit fornication against thee.

27 But it is good for me to hold mee fast by God, to put my trust in the Lord God: and to speake of all thy works in the gates of the daughter of Sion.

*Ve quid Deus? Psal. 74.*

**O** God wherefore art thou absent from vs so long: why is thy wrath so hot against the sheepe of thy pasture?

2 O thinke vpon thy Congregation: whom thou hast purchased and redeemed of old.

3 Thinke vpon the tribe of thine inheritance: and mount Sion wherein thou hast dwelt.

4 Lift vp thy feet, that thou maist vsterly destroy euery enemy: which hath done euill in thy Sanctuary.

5 Thine aduersaries roare in the midst of thy Congregations: and set vp their banners for tokens.

6 Hee that hewed timber afore out of the thicke trees: was knowne to bring it to an excellent worke.

7 But now they breake downe all the carued worke thereof: with axes and hammers.

8 They haue set fire vpon thy holy places: and haue defiled the dwelling place of thy Name euen vnto the ground.

9 Yea, they said in their hearts, let vs make hauoke of them altogether: thus haue they burnt vp all the houses of God in the land.

10 Wee see not our tokens, there is not one Prophet more: no nor one is there amongst vs that vnderstandeth any more.

11 O God, how long shall the aduersary doe this dishonour: how long shall the enemy blaspheme thy Name, for euer?

12 Why withdrawest thou thy hand: why pluckest not thou thy right hand out of thy bosome to consume the enemy?

13 For God is my King of old: the helpe that is done vpon earth, he doth it himselfe.

14 Thou diddest diuide the sea through thy power: thou brakest the heads of the dragons in the waters.

15 Thou smotest the heads of Lewiathan in peeces: and gauest him to bee meat for the people in the wilderness.

16 Thou broughtest out fountaines and waters out of the hard rockes: thou driedst vp mighty waters.

17 The day is thine, and the night is thine: thou hast prepared the light and the Sunne.

18 Thou hast set all the borders of the earth: thou hast made Summer and winter.

19 Remember this, O Lord, how the enemy hath rebuked: and how the foolish people hath blasphemed thy Name.

20 O deliuer not the soule of thy turtle Doue vnto the multitude of the enemies: and forget

not the Congregation of the poore for euer.

21 Looke vpon the Covenant: for all the earth is full of darknesse and cruell habitations.

22 Oh let not the simple goe away ashamed: but let the poore and needy giue praise vnto thy Name.

23 Arise, O God, maintaine thine owne cause: remember how the foolish man blasphemeth thee dayly.

24 Forget not the voice of thine enemies: the presumption of them that hate thee, increaseth euer more and more.

*Confitebimur tibi. Psal. 75.*

**N**to thee (O God) doe wee giue thanks: yea, vnto thee doe we giue thanks.

2 Thy Name also is so high: and that doe thy wondrous workes declare.

3 When I receiue the Congregation: I shall iudge according vnto right.

4 The earth is weake, and all the inhabitants thereof: I beare vp the pillars of it.

5 I said vnto the fooles, Deale not so madly: and to the vngodly, set not vp your horne.

6 Set not vp your horne on high: and speake not with a stiffe necke.

7 For promotion cometh neither from the East nor from the West: nor yet from the South.

8 And why? God is the Iudge: hee putteth downe one, and setteth vp another.

9 For in the hand of the Lord there is a cup, and the wine is red: it is full mixt, and he pouereth out of the same.

10 As for the dregs thereof: all the vngodly of the earth shall drinke them, and sucke them out.

11 But I will talke of the God of Iacob: and praise him for euer.

12 All the hornes of the vngodly also will I breake: and the hornes of the righteous shall be exalted.

*Normin Iudea. Psal. 76.*

**I**n Iury is God knowne: his Name is great in Irael.

2 At Salem is his Tabernacle: and his dwelling in Sion.

3 There brake he the arrowes of the bow: the shield, the sword, and the battell.

4 Thou art of more honour and might: then the hills of the robbers.

5 The proud are robbed, they haue slept their sleepe: and all the men (whose hands are mighty) haue found nothing.

6 At thy rebuke (O God of Iacob:) both the charer and horse are fallen.

7 Thou, euen thou art to be feared: and who may stand in thy sight when thou art angry?

8 Thou didst cause thy iudgements to be heard from heauen: the earth trembled and was still.

9 When God arose to iudgement: and to helpe all the meeke vpon earth.

10 The fiercenesse of man shall turne to thy praise: and the fiercenesse of them shalt thou reframe.

11 Promise vnto the Lord your God, and keep it, all ye that are round about him: bring presents vnto him that ought to be feared.

12 He shall reframe the spirit of princes: and is wonderfull among the Kings of the earth.

*Vox mea ad Dominum. Psal. 77.*

**I** Will cry vnto God with my voice: euen vnto God will I cry with my voice, and hee shall hearken vnto me.

*Morning prayer.*

3 In the time of my trouble I sought the Lord: my sore ranne, and ceased not, in the night season my soule refused comfort.

3 When I am in heauineſſe I will thinke vpon God: when my heart is vexed, I will complaine.

4 Thou holdeſt mine eyes waking: I am ſo feeble that I cannot ſpeake.

5 I haue conſidered the dayes of old: and the yeeres that are paſt.

6 I call to remembrance my ſong: and in the night I commune with mine owne heart, and ſearch out my ſpirits.

7 Will the Lord abſent himſelfe for euer: and will he be no more increaſed?

8 Is his mercy cleane gone for euer: and is his promiſe come vterly to an end for euermore?

9 Hath God forgotten to bee gracious: and will hee ſhut vp his louing kindeſſe in diſpleaſure?

10 And I ſaid, It is mine owne infirmity: but I will remember the yeeres of the right hand of the moſt Higheſt.

11 I will remember the workes of the Lord: and call to mind the wonders of old time.

12 I will thinke alſo of all thy workes: and my talking ſhall be of thy doings.

13 Thy way, O God, is holy: who is ſo great a God (as our God?)

14 Thou art the God that doeth wonders: and haſt declared thy power among the people.

15 Thou haſt mightily deliuered thy people: euen the ſonnes of Jacob and Joſeph.

16 The waters ſaw thee, O God, the waters ſaw thee, and were afraid: the depths alſo were troubled.

17 The cloudes powred out water, the ayre thundred: and thine arrowes went abroad.

18 The voyce of thy thunder was heard round about: the lightning ſhone vpon the ground, the earth was moued, and ſhook withall.

19 Thy way is in the Sea, and thy pathes in the great waters: and thy footſteps are not knowne.

20 Thou leddeſt thy people like ſheepe: by the hand of Moſes and Aaron.

*Attende popule. Pſal. 78.*

1 Eare my Law, O my people: encline your eares vnto the wordes of my mouth.

2 I will open my mouth in a parable: I will declare hard ſentences of old.

3 Which wee haue heard and knowen: and ſuch as our fathers haue told vs.

4 That wee ſhould not hide them from the children of the generations to come: but to ſhew the honour of the Lord, his mightie and wonderfull workes that he hath done.

5 He made a Covenant with Iacob, and gaue Iſrael a Law: which he commanded our forefathers to teach their children.

6 That their poſteritie might know it: and the children which were yet vborne.

7 To the intent that when they came vp: they might ſhew their children the ſame.

8 That they might put their truſt in God: and not to forget the workes of God, but to keepe his Commandements.

9 And not to be as their forefathers, a faithleſſe and ſubborne generation: a generation that ſer not their heart aright, and whoſe ſpirit cleaueſt not ſtedfaſtly vnto God.

10 Like as the children of Ephraim: which being harneſſed, and carying bowes, turned themſelues backe in the day of battell.

11 They kept not the Covenant of God: and would not walke in his Law.

12 But forgate what hee had done: and the wonderfull worke that he had ſhewed for them.

13 Maruſious things did hee in the ſight of our forefathers in the land of Egypt: euen in the field of Zoan.

14 He diuided the ſea, and let them go through: he made the waters to ſtand on an heape.

15 In the day time alſo hee led them with a cloud: and all the night through with a light of fire.

16 He claue the hard rockes in the wildernes: and gaue them drinke thereof, as it had bene out of the great deſh.

17 He brought waters out of the ſtony rocke: ſo that it gushed out like the riuers.

18 Yet for all this they ſinned more againſt him: and prouoked the moſt Higheſt in the wilderneſſe.

19 They tempted God in their hearts: and required meat for their luſt.

20 They ſpake againſt God, alſo, ſaying: Shall God prepare a table in the wilderneſſe?

21 He ſmote the ſtony rocke in deede, that the water gushed out, and the ſtreames flowed withall: but can hee giue bread alſo, or provide fleſh for his people?

22 When the Lord heard this, he was wroth: ſo the fire was kindled in Iacob, and there came vp heavy diſpleaſure againſt Iſrael.

23 Becauſe they beleueed not in God: and put not their truſt in his helpe.

24 So hee commanded the cloudes about: and opened the doores of heauen.

25 He rained downe Manna alſo vpon them for to eate: and gaue them food from heauen.

26 So man did eate Angels food: for hee ſent them meat enough.

27 Hee cauſed the Eaſt wind to blow vnder heauen: and through his power hee brought in the South-weſt winde.

28 Hee rained fleſh vpon them as thicke as duſt: and feathered foules like as the ſand of the Sea.

29 He let it fall among their tents: euen round about their habitation.

30 So they did eate and were well filled, for he gaue them their owne deſire: they were not diſappointed of their luſt.

31 But while the meate was yet in their mouthes, the heauy wrath of God came vpon them, and ſlew the wealtheſt of them: yea, and ſmote downe the choſen men that were in Iſrael.

32 But for all this they ſinned yet more: and beleueed not his wondrous workes.

33 Therefore their dayes did they conſume in vanitie: and their yeeres in trouble.

34 When hee ſlew them, they ſought him: and turned them early, and enquired after God.

35 And they remembered that God was their ſtrength: and that the High God was their Redeemer.

36 Neuertheleſſe, they did but flatter him with their mouth: and diſſembled with him in their tongue.

37 For their heart was not whole with him: neither continued they ſtedfaſt in his Covenant.

38 But hee was ſo mercifull, that hee forgate their miſdedes, and deſtroyed them not.



39 Yea, many a time turned hee his wrath away: and would not suffer his whole displeasure to arise.

40 For he considered that they were but flesh: and that they were euen a winde that passeth away, and commeth not againe.

41 Many a time did they prouoke him in the wilderness: and grieved him in the desert.

42 They turned backe and tempted God: and moued the holy One in Israel.

43 They thought not of his hand: and of the day when hee deliuered them from the hand of the enemy.

44 How hee had wrought his miracles in Egypt: and his wonders in the field of Zoan.

45 He turned their waters into blood: so that they might not drinke of the rivers.

46 Hee sent lice among them, and deuoured them vp: and frogs to destroy them.

47 Hee gaue their fruit vnto the caterpillar: and their labour vnto the grasshopper.

48 He destroyed their vines with hailstones: and their mulberie trees with the frost.

49 Hee smote their cattell also with hailstones: and their flockes with hot thunder bolts.

50 He cast vpon them the furiousnesse of his wrath, anger, displeasure, and trouble: and sent euill angels among them.

51 He made a way so his indignation, and spared not their soules from death: but gaue their life ouer to the penitence.

52 And smote all the first borne in Egypt: the most principall and mightiest in the dwellings of Ham.

53 But as for his owne people, hee led them forth like sheepe: and carried them in the wilderness like a flocke.

54 Hee brought them out safely that they should not feare: and ouerwhelmed their enemies with the Sea.

55 And brought them within the borders of his Sanctuary: euen to his mountaine, which he purchased with his right hand.

56 He cast out the heathen also before them: caused their land to be diuided among them for an heritage, and made the tribes of Israel to dwell in their tents.

57 So they tempted and displeased the most high God: and kept not his Testimonies.

58 But turned their backs, and fell away like their forefathers: starting aside like a broken bow.

59 For they grieved him with their hill altars: and prouoked him to displeasure with their images.

60 When God heard this, he was wroth: and tooke sore displeasure at Israel.

61 So that he forsooke the Tabernacle in Silo: euen the tent that he had pitched among them.

62 Hee deliuered their power into captiuitie: and their beauty into the enemies hand.

63 Hee gaue his people ouer also vnto the sword: and was wroth with his inheritance.

64 The fire consumed their yong men: and their maidens were not giuen to marriage.

65 Their Priests were slaine with the sword: & there were no widowes to make lamentation.

66 So the Lord awaked as one out of sleeper: and like a giant refreshed with wine.

67 He smote his enemies in the hinder parts: and put them to a perpetuall shame.

68 Hee refused the tabernacle of Ioseph: and chose not the tribe of Ephraim.

69 But chose the tribe of Iuda: euen the hill of Sion which he loued.

70 And there he builded his Temple on high: and laid the foundation of it like the ground which he hath made continually.

71 Hee chose Dauid also his seruant: and tooke him away from the shepefolds.

72 As he was following the Ewes great with yong ones, hee tooke him: that hee might feed Iacob his people, and Israel his inheritance.

73 So hee fed them with a faithfull and true heart: and ruled them prudently with all his power.

*Deum venerunt. Psal. 79.*



God, the heathen are come *Morning prayer.*

into thine inheritance: thy holy Temple haue they defiled, and made Hierusalem an heape of stones.

2 The dead bodies of thy seruants haue they giuen to be meat vnto the fowles of the aire: and the flesh of thy Saints to the beasts of the land.

3 Their blood haue they shed like water on euery side of Hierusalem: and there was no man to bury them.

4 We are become an open shame to our enemies: a very scorne and derision to them that are round about vs.

5 Lord, how long wilt thou be angry: shall thy lealouise burne like fire for euer?

6 Powre out thine indignation vpon the heathen that haue not known thee: and vpon the kingdoms that haue not called vpon thy Name.

7 For they haue deuoured Iacob: and layd waste his dwelling place.

8 Remember not our old finnes, but haue mercy vpon vs, and that loone: for we are come to great misery.

9 Helpe vs, O God of our saluation, for the glory of thy Name: O deliuer vs, and bee mercifull vnto our sins for thy Names sake.

10 Wherefore doe the heathen say: Where is now their God?

11 O let the vengeance of thy seruants blood that is shed: be openly shewed vpon the heathen in our fight.

12 O let the sorrowfull fighting of the prisoners come before thee: according to the greatnes of thy power preferre thou those that are appointed to die.

13 And for the blasphemie wherewith our neighbours haue blasphemed thee: reward thou them (O Lord) seven fold into their bosome.

14 So we that be thy people, and sheepe of thy pasture, shall giue thee thanks for euer: and will alwayes be shewing forth thy praise from generation to generation.

*Qui regis Israel Psal. 80.*

**H**Eare, O thou shepheard of Israel, thou that leadeest Ioseph like a sheepe: shew thy selfe also thou that sittest vpon the Cherubims.

2 Before Ephraim, Benjamin, and Manasses: stirre vp thy strength and come and helpe vs.

3 Turne vs againe, O God: shew the light of thy countenance, and we shall be whole.

4 O Lord God of hostes: how long wilt thou be angry with thy people that prayeth?

5 Thou feedest them with the bread of teares: and giuest them plenteousnesse of teares to drinke.



6 Thou hast made vs a very strife vnto our neighbours: and our enemies laugh vs to scorne.

7 Turne vs againe thou God of hosts: shew the light of thy countenance, and we shall bee whole.

8 Thou hast brought a Vine out of Egypt: thou hast cast out the Heathen, and planted it.

9 Thou madest roome for it: when it had taken root, it filled the land.

10 The hills were couered with the shadow of it: and the boughes thereof were like the goodly Cedar trees.

11 She stretched out her branches vnto the sea: and her boughes vnto the riuer.

12 Why hast thou then broken downe her hedge: that all they that goe by plucke off her grapes?

13 The wilde Boare out of the wood doth root it vp: and the wilde beasts of the field deuoure it.

14 Turne thee againe, thou God of hosts, looke downe from heauen: behold, and visite this Vine.

15 And the place of the Vineyard that thy right hand hath planted: and the branch that thou madest so strong for thy selfe.

16 It is burnt with fire, and cut downe: and they shall perishe at the rebuke of thy countenance.

17 Let thy hand bee vpon the man of thy right hand: and vpon the son of man whom thou madest so strong for thine owne selfe.

18 And so will not we goe backe from thee: O let vs liue, and we shall call vpon thy Name.

19 Turne vs againe, O Lord God of hosts: shew the light of thy countenance, and we shall bee whole.

*Exultate Deo. Psal. 81.*

Sing we merrily vnto God our strength: make a cheerefull noise vnto the God of Iacob.

2 Take the Psalme, bring hither the Tabret: the merry Harpe, with the Lute.

3 Blow vp the Trumpet in the new Moone: euen in the time appointed, and vpon our solemne feast day.

4 For this was made a statute for Israel: and a Law of the God of Iacob.

5 This bee ordained in Ioseph for a testimony: when he came out of the land of Egypt, and had heard a strange language.

6 I eased his shoulder from the burden: and his hands were deliuered from making the pots.

7 Thou calledst vpon me in troubles, and I deliuered thee: and heard thee what time as the storme fell vpon thee.

8 I proued thee also at the waters of strife.

9 Heare, O my people, and I will assure thee, O Israel: if thou wilt hearken vnto me.

10 There shall no strange God bee in thee: neither shalt thou worship any other God.

11 I am the Lord thy God, which brought thee out of the land of Egypt: open thy mouth wide, and I shall fill it.

12 But my people would not heare my voice: and Israel would not obey me.

13 So I gaue them vp vnto their owne hearts lust: and let them follow their owne imaginations.

14 O that my people would haue hearkened vnto me: for if Israel had walked in my retrace.

15 I should soone haue put downe their

enemies: and turned my hand against their aduersaries.

16 The haters of the Lord should haue been found liars: but their time should haue endured for euer.

17 Hee should haue fed them also with the finest wheat flowre: and with honey out of the stony rocke should I haue satisfied thee.

*Deus silebit. Psal. 82.*

**G**od standeth in the Congregation *Evening*  
of Princes: hee is a Iudge among gods.

2 How long will yee giue wrong iudgement: and accept the persons of the vngodly?

3 Defend the poore and fatherlesse: see that such as be in need and necessity, haue right.

4 Deliuer the out-cast and poore: saue them from the hand of the vngodly.

5 They will not be leaured, nor vnderstand, but walke on still in darknesse: all the foundations of the earth be out of course.

6 I haue said, Ye are gods: and ye all are children of the most High.

7 But ye shall die like men: and fall like one of the Princes.

8 Arise, O God, and iudge thou the earth: for thou shalt take all Heathen to thine inheritance.

*Deus quis similis? Psal. 83.*

**H**old not thy tongue, O God, keepe not still silence: reframe not thy selfe, O God.

2 For loe, thine enemies make a murmuring: and they that hate thee haue lift vp their head.

3 They haue imagined craftily against thy people: and taken counsell against thy secret ones.

4 They haue said, Come, and let vs root them out, that they be no more a people: and that the name of Israel may be no more in remembrance.

5 For they haue cast their heads together with one consent: and are confederate against thee.

6 The Tabernacles of the Edomites and the Ishmaelites: the Moabites and Hagarens.

7 Gebal, and Ammon, and Amalech: the Philistines, with them that dwell at Tyre.

8 Assur also is ioyned vnto them: and haue holpen the children of Lot.

9 But doe thou to them as vnto the Madjanites: vnto Sisera, and vnto Iabin, at the brooke of Kifon.

10 Which perished at Endor: and became as the dung of the earth.

11 Make them and their Princes like Oreb and Zeb: yea, make all their Princes like as Zeba and Salmana.

12 Which say, Let vs take to our selues: the houses of God in possession.

13 O my God, make them like vnto a wheele: and as the stubble before the winde.

14 Like as the fire that burneth vp the wood: and as the flame that consumeth the mountaine.

15 Persecute them euen so with thy tempest: and make them afraid with thy storme.

16 Make their faces ashamed, O Lord: that they may seeke thy Name.

17 Let them bee confounded and vexed euer more and more: let them bee put to shame and perish.

18 And they shall know that thou (whose Name is Iehouah:) art onely the most Highest ouer all the earth.

*Quam dilectus. Psal. 84.*

**O** How amiable are thy dwellings: thou Lord of hosts?

2 My soule hath a desire and longing to enter into the Courts of the Lord: my heart and my flesh reioyce in the living God.

3 Yea, the sparrow hath found her an house, and the swallow a nest, where shee may lay her young: euen thine Altars, O Lord of hosts, my King, and my God.

4 Blessed are they that dwell in thy house: they will be alway praising thee.

5 Blessed is the man, whose strength is in thee: in whose heart are thy wayes.

6 Which going through the vaile of misery, use it for a well: and the pooles are filled with water.

7 They will goe from strength to strength: and vnto the God of gods, appeareth eury one of them in Sion.

8 O Lord God of hosts, heare my prayer: hearken, O God of Iacob.

9 Behold, O God, our defender: and looke vpon the face of thine Anointed.

10 For one day in thy Courts: is better then a thousand.

11 I had rather bee a doore-keeper in the House of my God: then to dwell in the tents of vngodlinesse.

12 For the Lord God is a light and defence: the Lord will giue grace and worship, and no good thing shall hee with-hold from them that liue a godly life.

13 O Lord God of hosts: blessed is the man that putteth his trust in thee.

*Benedixisti Domine. Psal. 85.*

**L**ord, thou art become gracious vnto thy land: thou hast turned away the captiuiety of Iacob.

2 Thou hast forgiven the offence of thy people: and couered all their sinnes.

3 Thou hast taken away all thy displeasure: and turned thy selfe from thy wrathfull indignation:

4 Turne vs then, O God our Sauour: and let thine anger cease from vs.

5 Wilt thou be displeased at vs for euer: and wilt thou stretch out thy wrath from one generation to another?

6 Wilt thou not turne againe and quicken vs: that thy people may reioyce in thee?

7 Shew vs thy mercy, O Lord: and grant vs thy saluation.

8 I will hearken what the Lord God will say concerning me: for he shall speake peace vnto his people, and to his Saints, that they turne not againe.

9 For his saluation is nigh them that feare him: that glory may dwell in our land.

10 Mercy and truth are met together: Righteousnesse and peace haue kissed each other.

11 Truth shall flourish out of the earth, and righteousness shall looked downe from heauen.

12 Yea, the Lord shall shew louing kindnesse: and our land shall giue her increase.

13 Righteousnesse shall goe before him: and he shall direct his going in the way.

*Inclina Domine. Psal. 86.*

**B**ow downe thine eare, O Lord, and heare me: for I am poore and in misery.

2 Preferre thou my soule, for I am holy: my God, saue thy seruunt that putteth his trust in thee.

3 Be mercifull vnto me, O Lord: for I will call dayly vpon thee.

4 Comfort the soule of thy seruunt: for vnto thee, O Lord doe I lift vp my soule.

5 For thou Lord art good and gracious: and of great mercy vnto all them that call vpon thee.

6 Giue eare Lord vnto my prayer: and ponder the voice of my humble desire.

7 In the time of my trouble I will call vpon thee: for thou hearest me.

8 Among the gods there is none like vnto thee (O Lord): there is not one that can doe as thou doest.

9 All nations whom thou hast made, shall come and worship thee, O Lord: and shall glorifie thy Name.

10 For thou art great, and doest wondrous things: thou art God alone.

11 Teach me thy way (O Lord) and I will walke in thy truth: O knit my heart vnto thee, that I may feare thy Name.

12 I will thanke thee, O Lord my God, with all my heart: and will praise thy Name for euermore.

13 For great is thy mercy toward mee: and thou hast deliuered my soule from the most hell.

14 O God, the proud are risen against me: and the congregations of naughty men haue sought after my soule, and haue not set thee before their eyes.

15 But thou (O Lord God) art full of compassion and mercy: long suffering, plenteous in goodness and truth.

16 O turne thee then vnto me, and haue mercy vpon me: giue thy strength vnto thy seruunt, and helpe the sonne of thine hand-maid.

17 Shew some good token vpon me for good, that they which hate me, may see it, and be ashamed: because thou Lord hast holpen mee, and comforted me.

*Fundamenta eius. Psal. 87.*

**H**er foundations are vpon the holy hills: the Lord loueth the gates of Sion; more then all the dwellings of Iacob.

2 Very excellent things are spoken of thee: thou city of God.

3 I will thinke vpon Rahab and Babylon: with them that know me.

4 Behold ye the Philistines also: and they of Tyre, with the Morians, loe, there was he borne.

5 And of Sion it shall be reported, that hee was borne in her: and the most High shall stablish her.

6 The Lord shall rehearse it when he writeth vp the people: that he was borne there.

7 The fingers also and trumpeters shall hee rehearse: all my fresh springs shall be in thee.

*Domine Deus. Psal. 88.*

**O** Lord God of my saluation, I haue cryed day and night before thee: O let my prayer enter into thy presence, incline thine eare vnto my calling.

2 For my soule is full of trouble: and my life draweth nigh vnto hell.

3 I am counted as one of them that goe downe into the pit: and I haue bene euen as a man that hath no strength.

4 Free among the dead, like vnto them that be wounded and lie in the graue: which be out of remembrance, and are cut away from thy hand.

5 Thou hast laid me in the lowest pit: in a place of darkness, and in the deepe.

6 Thine indignation lyeth hard vpon mee: and thou hast vexed me with thy stormes.

7 Thou

7 Thou hast put away mine acquaintance farre from mee: and made mee to bee abhorred of them.

8 I am so fast in prison: that I cannot get forth.

9 My sight faileth for very trouble: Lord, I haue called daily vpon thee, I haue stretched out my hands vnto thee.

10 Dost thou shew wonders among the dead: or shall the dead rise vp againe and praise thee?

11 Shall thy louing kindnesse bee shewed in the graue: or thy faithfulness in destruction?

12 Shall thy wondrous workes be known in the darke: and thy righteousness in the land where all things are forgotten?

13 Vnto thee haue I cryed, O Lord: and early shall my prayer come before thee.

14 Lord why abhorrest thou my soule: and hidest thou thy face from mee?

15 I am in misery, and like vnto him that is at the point to die: (euen from my youth vp) thy terrors haue I suffered with a troubled minde.

16 Thy wrathfull displeasure goeth ouer me: and the feare of thee hath vndone mee.

17 They came round about me daily, like water: and compassed mee together on euery side.

18 My louers and friends hast thou put away from mee: and hid mine acquaintance out of my sight.

*Misericordias Domini. Psal. 89.*



Y song shall bee alway of the louing kindnesse of the Lord: with my mouth will I euer bee shewing thy truth from one generation to another.

2 For I haue said, Mercie shall bee set vp for euer: thy truth shalt thou stablish in the heauens.

3 I haue made a Covenant with my chosen: I haue sworne vnto Dauid my seruant.

4 Thy seed will I stablish for euer: and set vp thy throne from one generation to another.

5 O Lord, the very heauens shall praise thy wondrous workes: and thy truth in the congregation of the Saints.

6 For who is hee among the clouds: that shall be compared vnto the Lord?

7 And what is hee among the gods: that shall be like vnto the Lord?

8 God is very greatly to bee feared in the counsell of the Saints: and to bee had in reuerence of all them that are about him.

9 O Lord God of hostes, who is like vnto thee: thy truth (most mightie Lord) is on euery side.

10 Thou rulest the raging of the Sea: thou stillest the waves thereof when they arise.

11 Thou hast subdued Egypt, and destroyed it: thou hast scattered thine enemies abroad with thy mightie arme.

12 The heauens are thine, the earth also is thine: thou hast laid the foundation of the round world, and all that therein is.

13 Thou hast made the North and the South: Tabor and Hermon shall reioyce in thy Name.

14 Thou hast a mightie arme: strong is thy hand, and high is thy right hand.

15 Righteousnesse and equitie is the habitation of thy Seat: mercy and truth shall goe before thy face.

16 Blessed is the people (O Lord) that can reioyce in thee: they shall walke in the light of thy countenance.

17 Their delight shall be daily in thy Name: and in thy righteousness shall they make their boast.

18 For thou art the glory of their strength: and in thy louing kindnesse thou shalt lift vp our hornes.

19 For the Lord is our defence: the holy One of Israel is our King.

20 Thou spakest sometime in visions vnto thy Saints, and saidest: I haue laid helpe vpon one that is mightie, I haue exalted one chosen out of the people.

21 I haue found Dauid my seruant: with my holy oyle haue I anointed him.

22 My hand shall hold him fast: and my arme shall strengthen him.

23 The enemy shall not bee able to doe him violence: the sonne of wickednesse shall not hurt him.

24 I shall smite down his foes before his face: and plague them that hate him.

25 My truth also and my mercie shall bee with him: and in my Name shall his horne bee exalted.

26 I will set his dominion also in the Sea: and his right hand in the floods.

27 Hee shall call mee, Thou art my Father: my God, and my strong saluation.

28 And I will make him my first borne: higher then the Kings of the earth.

29 My mercie will I keepe for him for euermore: and my Covenant shall stand fast with him.

30 His seed also will I make to endure for euer: and his throne as the dayes of heauen.

31 But if his children forsake my Law: and walke not in my Iudgements.

32 If they breake my Statutes, and keepe not my Commandements: I will visit their offences with the rod, and their sinne with scourges.

33 Neuertheless, my louing kindnesse will I not utterly take from him: nor suffer my truth to faile.

34 My Covenant will I not breake, nor alter the thing that is gone out of my lips: I haue sworne once by my Holinesse, that I will not faile Dauid.

35 His seed shall endure for euer: and his seat is like as the Sunne before mee.

36 Hee shall stand fast for euermore as the Moone: and as the faithfull witnesse in heauen.

37 But thou hast abhorred and forsaken thine anointed: and art displeased at him.

38 Thou hast broken the covenant of thy seruant: and cast his crowne to the ground.

39 Thou hast ouerthrowne all his hedges: and broken downe his strong holds.

40 All they that goe by, spoile him: and he is become a rebuke to his neighbours.

41 Thou hast set vp the right hand of his enemies: and made all his aduersaries to reioyce.

42 Thou hast taken away the edge of his sword: and giuen him not victory in the battell.

43 Thou hast put out his glory: and cast his throne downe to the ground.

44 The dayes of his youth hast thou shortened: and couered him with dishonour.

45 Lord, how long wilt thou hide thy selfe for euer: and shall thy wrath burne like fire?

46 O remember how short my time is: wherefore hast thou made all men for nought?



Morning  
prayer.

47 What man is he that liueth, and shall not see death: and shall he deliuer his soule from the hand of hell?

48 Lord where are thy old louing kindneses: which thou swarest vnto Dauid in thy truth?

49 Remember (Lord) the rebuke that thy seruants haue: and how I doe beare in my bosome the rebukes of many people.

50 Wherewith thine enemies haue blasphemed thee, and slandered the footsteps of thine anointed: praised be the Lord for euermore. Amen, Amen.

*Domine refugium. Psal. 90.*

**L**ord thou hast been our refuge: from one generation to another.

2 Before the mountaines were brought forth, or euer the earth and the world was made: thou art God from euermlasting, and world without end.

3 Thou turnest man to destruction: againe thou sayest, Come againe yee children of men.

4 For a thousand yeeeres in thy sight, are but as yesterday: seeing that is past as a watch in the night.

5 As soone as thou scatterest them, they are euen as a sleepe: and fade away suddenly like the grasse.

6 In the morning it is greene, and groweth vp: but in the euening it is cut downe, dried vp, and withered.

7 For we consume away in thy displeasure: and are afraid of thy wrathfull indignation.

8 Thou hast set our misdeeds before thee: and our secret sinnes in the sight of thy countenance.

9 For when thou art angry, all our dayes are gone: we bring our yeeeres to an end, as it were a tale that is told.

10 The dayes of our age are threescore yeeeres and ten; and thought men bee so strong, that they come to fourscore yeeeres: yet is their strength then but labour and sorrow, so soone passeth it away, and we are gone.

11 But who regardeth the power of thy wrath: for euen thereafter as a man feareth: so is thy displeasure.

12 O reach vs to number our dayes: that we may apply our hearts vnto wisdom.

13 Turne thee againe (O Lord) at the last: and be gracious vnto thy seruants.

14 O satisfie vs with thy mercy, and that soone: so shall wee reioyce and bee glad all the dayes of our life.

15 Comfort vs againe now after the time that thou hast plagued vs: and for the yeeeres wherein we haue suffered aduersitie.

16 Shew thy seruants thy worke: and their children thy glory.

17 And the glorious Maiestie of the Lord our God bee vpon vs: prosper thou the worke of our hands vpon vs, O prosper thou our handy worke.

*Qui habitat. Psal. 91.*

**W**ho dwelleth vnder the defence of the most High: shall abide vnder the shadow of the Almighty.

2 I will say vnto the Lord, Thou art my hope and my strong hold: my God, in him will I trust.

3 For hee shall deliuer thee from the snare of the hunter: and from the noisome pestilence.

4 Hee shall defend thee vnder his wings,

and thou shalt bee safe vnder his feathers: his faithfulness and truth shall bee thy shield and buckler.

5 Thou shalt not be afraid for any terror by night: nor for the arrow that flieth by day.

6 For the pestilence that walketh in the darkness: nor for the sickness that destroyeth in the noone day.

7 A thousand shall fall beside thee, and ten thousand at thy right hand: but it shall not come nigh thee.

8 Yea, with thine eyes shalt thou behold: and see the reward of the vngodly.

9 For thou Lord, art my hope: thou hast set thine house of defence very high.

10 There shall none euill happen vnto thee: neither shall any plague come nigh thy dwelling.

11 For hee shall giue his Angels charge ouer thee: to keepe thee in all thy wayes.

12 They shall beare thee in their hands: that thou hurt not thy foot against a stone.

13 Thou shalt goe vpon the Lion and Adder: the young Lion and the Dragon shalt thou tread vnder thy feet.

14 Because hee hath set his loue vpon mee, therefore shall I deliuer him: I shall set him vp, because hee hath knowne my Name.

15 Hee shall call vpon mee, and I will heare him: yea, I am with him in trouble, I will deliuer him, and bring him to honour.

16 With long life will I satisfie him: and shew him my saluation.

*Bonum est confiteri. Psal. 92.*

**I**t is a good thing to giue thanks vnto the Lord: and to sing praises vnto thy Name, O most Highest.

2 To tell of thy louing kindnesse early in the morning: and of thy truth in the night season.

3 Vpon an instrument of ten strings, and vpon the Lute: vpon a loud instrument, and vpon the Harpe.

4 For thou Lord, hast made me glad through thy workes: and I will reioyce in giuing praise for the operations of thy hands.

5 O Lord, how glorious are thy workes: and thy thoughts are very deepe.

6 An vnwise man doeth not well consider this: and a fooles doeth not vnderstand it.

7 When the vngodly are greene as the grasse, and when all the workers of wickednesse doe flourish: then shall they bee destroyed for euer, but thou Lord art the most highest for euermore.

8 For loe, thine enemies (O Lord,) loe, thine enemies shall perith: and all the workers of wickednesse shall be destroyed.

9 But my horne shall bee exalted like the horne of an Vnicorne: for I am anointed with fresh oyle.

10 Mine eye also shall see his lust of mine enemies: and mine ear shall heare his desire of the wicked that rise vp against mee.

11 The righteous shall flourish like a Palme tree: and shall spread abroad like a Cedar in Libanus.

12 Such as bee planted in the house of the Lord: shall flourish in the Courts of the house of our God.

13 They also shall bring forth more fruit in their age: and shall be fat and well liking.

14 That they may shew how true the Lord my strength is: and that there is no vnrighteousnesse in him.

*Domine*

The xviij. day.

Psalmes.

The xix. day.

Evening  
prayer.

*Dominus regnauit. Psal. 93.*  
**H**e Lord is King, and hath put on  
glorious apparell: the Lord hath  
put on his apparell, and girded  
himselfe with strength.

1 Hee hath made the round  
world so sure: that it cannot be mooued.

2 Euer since the world began hath thy seate  
beeene prepared: thou art from everlasting.

3 The floods are risen (O Lord) the floods  
haue lift vp their voyce: the floods lift vp their  
waues.

4 The waues of the Sea are mighty, and rage  
horribly: but yet the Lord that dwelleth on high,  
is mightier.

5 Thy Testimonies, O Lord, are very sure:  
holinesse becommeth thy house for euer.

*Deus ultionum. Psal. 94.*  
**O** Lord God, to whom vengeance belong-  
eth: thou God, to whom vengeance be-  
longeth, shew thy selfe.

2 Arise thou Iudge of the world: and re-  
ward the proud after their deserving.

3 Lord, how long shall the vngodly: how  
long shall the vngodly triumph?

4 How long shall all wicked doers speake so  
disdainfully: and make such proud boasting?

5 They smite downe thy people, O Lord:  
and trouble thine heritage.

6 They murder the widow and the stran-  
ger: and put the fatherlesse to death.

7 And yet they say, Tush, the Lord shall not  
see: neither shall the God of Iacob regard it.

8 Take heed ye vnwise among the people:  
O ye fooles, when will ye vnderstand?

9 He that planted the eare, shall hee not  
heare: or he that made the eye, shall hee not see?

10 Or, hee that nuretheth the heathen: it is  
hee that teacheth man knowledge, shall not hee  
punish?

11 The Lord knoweth the thoughts of man:  
that they are but vaine.

12 Blessed is the man whom thou chastenest  
(O Lord:) and teachest him in thy Law.

13 That thou mayest giue him patience in  
time of aduersity: vntill the pir be digged vp for  
the vngodly.

14 For the Lord will not faile his people:  
neither will he forsake his inheritance.

15 Vntill righteousness turne againe vnto  
iudgement: all such as be true in heart, shall fol-  
low it.

16 Who will rise vp with mee against the  
wicked: or who will take my part against the  
euill doers?

17 If the Lord had not helped mee: it had  
not failed, but my soule had beeene put to silence.

18 But when I said, My foot hath slipped:  
thy mercy (O Lord) held me vp.

19 In the multitude of the sorrowes that I  
had in my heart: thy comforts haue refreshed  
my soule.

20 Wilt thou haue any thing to doe with the  
steele of wickednesse: which imagineth mis-  
chiefe as a law?

21 They gather them together against the  
soule of the righteous: and condemne the inno-  
cent blood.

22 But the Lord is my refuge: and my God  
is the strength of my confidence.

23 Hee shall recompense them their wicked-  
nesse, and destroy them in their owne malice:  
yea, the Lord our God shall destroy them.

*Venite, exultemus. Psal. 95.*



**C**ome, let vs sing vnto the  
Lord: let vs heartily reioyce in  
the strength of our saluation.

2 Let vs come before his  
presence with thanksgiuings:  
and shew our selues glad in  
him with Psalmes.

3 For the Lord is a great God: and a great  
King aboue all gods.

4 In his hands are all the corners of the earth:  
and the strength of the hills is his also.

5 The Sea is his, and hee made it: and his  
hands prepared the dry land.

6 O come, let vs worship and fall downe:  
and kneele before the Lord our maker.

7 For he is the Lord our God: and wee are  
the people of his pasture, and the sheepe of his  
hands.

8 To day if ye will heare his voyce, harden  
not your hearts: as in the prouocation, and as in  
the day of temptation in the wilderness.

9 When your fathers tempted me: proueed  
me, and saw my workes.

10 Forty yeeres long was I grieved with this  
generation, and said: It is a people that doe erre  
in their hearts, for they haue not knowne my  
wayes.

11 Vnto whom I sware in my wrath: that  
they should not enter into my rest.

*Cantate Domino. Psal. 96.*

**O** Sing vnto the Lord a new song: sing vnto  
the Lord all the whole earth.

2 Sing vnto the Lord, and praise his Name:  
be telling of his saluation from day to day.

3 Declare his honour vnto the heathen: and  
his wonders vnto all people.

4 For the Lord is great, and cannot worthily  
be praised: he is more to be feared then all gods.

5 As for all the gods of the heathen, they  
be but idoles: but it is the Lord that made the  
heauens.

6 Glory and worship are before him: power  
and honour are in his Sanctuary.

7 Ascribe vnto the Lord (O ye kindreds of  
the people:) ascribe vnto the Lord worship and  
power.

8 Ascribe vnto the Lord the honour due vn-  
to his Name: bring presents, and come into his  
courts.

9 O worship the Lord in the beauty of holi-  
nesse: let the whole earth stand in awe of him.

10 Tell it out among the heathen, that the  
Lord is King: and that it is he which hath made  
the round world so fast that it cannot bee moou-  
ed, and how that he shall iudge the people right-  
teously.

11 Let the heauens reioyce, and let the earth  
bee glad: let the Sea make a noise, and all that  
therein is.

12 Let the field bee ioyfull, and all that is in  
it: then shall all the trees of the wood reioyce  
before the Lord.

13 For he commeth, for he commeth to iudge  
the earth: and with righteousness to iudge the  
world, and the people with his truth.

*Dominus regnauit. Psal. 97.*

**T**He Lord is King, the earth may bee glad  
thereof: yea, the multitude of the Isles may  
be glad thereof.

2 Clouds and darkenesse are round about  
him: righteousness and iudgement are the habi-  
tation of his seat.

H 2

3 There

47 What man is he that liueth, and shall not see death: and shall he deliuer his soule from the hand of hell?

48 Lord where are thy old louing kindnes: which thou swarest vnto Dauid in thy truth?

49 Remember (Lord) the rebuke that thy seruants haue: and how I doe beare in my bosome the rebukes of many people.

50 Wherewith thine enemies haue blasphemed thee, and slandered the footsteps of thine anointed: praised be the Lord for euermore. Amen, Amen.

*Domine refugium. Psal. 90.*

*Morning prayer.*

**L**ord thou hast been our refuge: from one generation to another.

2 Before the mountaines were brought forth, or euer the earth and the world was made: thou art God from euermore, and world without end.

3 Thou turnest man to destruction: againe thou sayest, Come againe yee children of men.

4 For a thousand yeeers in thy sight, are but as yesterday: seeing that is past as a watch in the night.

5 As soone as thou scatterest them, they are euen as a sleepe: and fade away suddenly like the grasfe.

6 In the morning it is greene, and groweth vp: but in the euening it is cut downe, dried vp, and withered.

7 For we consume away in thy displeasure: and are afraid of thy wrathfull indignation.

8 Thou hast set our misdeeds before thee: and our secret finnes in the sight of thy countenance.

9 For when thou art angry, all our dayes are gone: we bring our yeeers to an end, as it were a tale that is told.

10 The dayes of our age are threescore yeeers and ten, and though men bee so strong, that they come to fourescore yeeers: yet is their strength then but labour and sorrow, so soone passeth it away, and we are gone.

11 But who regardeth the power of thy wrath: for euen thereafter as a man feareth: so is thy displeasure.

12 O reach vs to number our dayes: that we may apply our hearts vnto wisdom.

13 Turne thee againe (O Lord) at the last: and be gracious vnto thy seruants.

14 O satisfie vs with thy mercy, and that soone: so shall wee reioyce and bee glad all the dayes of our life.

15 Comfort vs againe now after the time that thou hast plagued vs: and for the yeeers wherein we haue suffered aduerfite.

16 Shew thy seruants thy worke: and their children thy glory.

17 And the glorious Maicstie of the Lord our God bee vpon vs: prosper thou the worke of our hands vpon vs, O prosper thou our handy worke.

*Qui habitas. Psal. 91.*

**W**ho dwelleth vnder the defence of the most High: shall abide vnder the shadow of the Almighty.

2 I will say vnto the Lord, Thou art my hope and my strong hold: my God, in him will I trust.

3 For hee shall deliuer thee from the snare of the hunter: and from the noisome pestilence.

4 Hee shall defend thee vnder his wings,

and thou shalt bee safe vnder his feathers: his faithfulness and truth shall bee thy shield and buckler.

5 Thou shalt not be afraid for any terror by night: nor for the arrow that flieth by day.

6 For the pestilence that walketh in the darkness: nor for the sicknesse that destroyeth in the noone day.

7 A thousand shall fall beside thee, and ten thousand at thy right hand: but it shall not come nigh thee.

8 Yea, with thine eyes shalt thou behold: and see the reward of the vngodly.

9 For thou Lord, art my hope: thou hast set thine house of defence very high.

10 There shall none euill happen vnto thee: neither shall any plague come nigh thy dwelling.

11 For hee shall giue his Angels charge ouer thee: to keepe thee in all thy wayes.

12 They shall beare thee in their hands: that thou hurt not thy foot against a stone.

13 Thou shalt goe vpon the Lion and Adder: the young Lion and the Dragon shalt thou tread vnder thy feet.

14 Because hee hath set his loue vpon mee, therefore shall I deliuer him: I shall set him vp, because hee hath knowne my Name.

15 Hee shall call vpon mee, and I will heare him: yea, I am with him in trouble, I will deliuer him, and bring him to honour.

16 With long life will I satisfie him: and shew him my saluation.

*Bonum est confiteri. Psal. 92.*

**I**t is a good thing to giue thanks vnto the Lord: and to sing praises vnto thy Name, O most Highest.

2 To tell of thy louing kindnesse early in the morning: and of thy truth in the night season.

3 Vpon an instrument of ten strings, and vpon the Lute: vpon a loud instrument, and vpon the Harpe.

4 For thou Lord, hast made me glad through thy workes: and I will reioyce in giuing praise for the operations of thy hands.

5 O Lord, how glorious are thy workes: and thy thoughts are very deepe.

6 An vnwise man doeth not well consider this: and a foole doeth not vnderstand it.

7 When the vngodly are greene as the grasfe, and when all the workers of wickednesse doe flourish: then shall they bee destroyed for euer, but thou Lord art the most highest for euermore.

8 For loe, thine enemies (O Lord,) loe, thine enemies shall perish: and all the workers of wickednesse shall be destroyed.

9 But my horne shall bee exalted like the horne of an Vnicorne: for I am anointed with fresh oyle.

10 Mine eye also shall see his lust of mine enemies: and mine eare shall heare his desire of the wicked that rise vp against mee.

11 The righteous shall flourish like a Palme tree: and shall spread abroad like a Cedar in Libanus.

12 Such as bee planted in the house of the Lord: shall flourish in the Courts of the house of our God.

13 They also shall bring forth more fruit in their age: and shall be fat and well liking.

14 That they may shew how true the Lord my strength is: and that there is no vnrighteousnesse in him.

*Domine*



Evening  
prayer.*Dominus regnauit. Psal. 93.*

**T**He Lord is King, and hath put on glorious apparell: the Lord hath put on his apparell, and girded himselfe with strength.

1 Hee hath made the round world so sure: that it cannot be mooued.

2 Euer since the world began hath thy seate bene prepared: thou art from everlasting.

3 The floods are risen (O Lord) the floods haue lift vp their voyce: the floods lift vp their waues.

4 The waues of the Sea are mighty, and rage horribly: but yet the Lord that dwelleth on high, is mightier.

5 Thy Testimonies, O Lord, are very sure: holinesse becommeth thy house for euer.

*Deus ultionum. Psal. 94.*

**O** Lord God, to whom vengeance belongeth: thou God, to whom vengeance belongeth, shew thy selfe.

2 Arise thou Iudge of the world: and reward the proud after their deserving.

3 Lord, how long shall the vngodly: how long shall the vngodly triumph?

4 How long shall all wicked doers speake so disdainfully: and make such proud boasting?

5 They smite downe thy people, O Lord: and trouble thine heritage.

6 They murder the widow and the stranger: and put the fatherlesse to death.

7 And yet they say, Tush, the Lord shall not see: neither shall the God of Iacob regard it.

8 Take heed ye vnwise among the people: O ye fooles, when will ye vnderstand?

9 He that planted the eare, shall hee not heare: or he that made the eye, shall hee not see?

10 Or, hee that nurreth the heathen: it is hee that teacheth man knowledge, shall not hee punish?

11 The Lord knoweth the thoughts of man: that they are but vaine.

12 Blessed is the man whom thou chastenest (O Lord:) and teachest him in thy Law.

13 That thou mayest giue him patience in time of aduersity: vntill the pit be digged vp for the vngodly.

14 For the Lord will not faile his people: neither will he forsake his inheritance.

15 Vntill righteousnesse turne againe vnto iudgement: all such as be true in heart, shall follow it.

16 Who will rise vp with mee against the wicked: or who will take my part against the euill doers?

17 If the Lord had not helped mee: it had not failed, but my soule had bene put to silence.

18 But when I said, My foot hath slipped: thy mercy (O Lord) held me vp.

19 In the multitude of the sorrowes that I had in my heart: thy comforts haue refreshed my soule.

20 Wilt thou haue any thing to doe with the scoole of wickednesse: which imagineth mischief as a law?

21 They gather them together against the soule of the righteous: and condemne the innocent blood.

22 But the Lord is my refuge: and my God is the strength of my confidence.

23 Hee shall recompense them their wickednesse, and destroy them in their owne malice: yea, the Lord our God shall destroy them.

*Venite, exultemus. Psal. 95.*

Come, let vs sing vnto the Lord: let vs heartily reioyce in the strength of our saluation.

2 Let vs come before his presence with thanksgiuings: and shew our selues glad in him with Psalmes.

3 For the Lord is a great God: and a great King above all gods.

4 In his hands are all the corners of the earth: and the strength of the hills is his also.

5 The Sea is his, and hee made it: and his hands prepared the dry land.

6 O come, let vs worship and fall downe: and kneele before the Lord our maker.

7 For he is the Lord our God: and wee are the people of his pasture, and the sheepe of his hands.

8 To day if ye will heare his voyce, harden not your hearts: as in the prouocation, and as in the day of temptation in the wilderness.

9 When your fathers tempted me: prouoed me, and saw my workes.

10 Forty yeeres long was I grieved with this generation, and said: It is a people that doe erre in their hearts, for they haue not knowne my wayes.

11 Vnto whom I sware in my wrath: that they should not enter into my rest.

*Cantate Domino. Psal. 96.*

**O** Sing vnto the Lord a new song: sing vnto the Lord all the whole earth.

2 Sing vnto the Lord, and praise his Name: be telling of his saluation from day to day.

3 Declare his honour vnto the heathen: and his wonders vnto all people.

4 For the Lord is great, and cannot worthily be praised: he is more to be feared then all gods.

5 As for all the gods of the heathen, they be but idoles: but it is the Lord that made the heauens.

6 Glory and worship are before him: power and honour are in his Sanctuary.

7 Ascribe vnto the Lord (O ye kindreds of the people:) ascribe vnto the Lord worship and power.

8 Ascribe vnto the Lord the honour due vnto his Name: bring presents, and come into his courts.

9 O worship the Lord in the beauty of holinesse: let the whole earth stand in awe of him.

10 Tell it out among the heathen, that the Lord is King: and that it is he which hath made the round world so fast that it cannot bee mooued, and how that he shall iudge the people righteously.

11 Let the heauens reioyce, and let the earth bee glad: let the Sea make a noise, and all that therein is.

12 Let the field bee ioyfull, and all that is in it: then shall all the trees of the wood reioyce before the Lord.

13 For he cometh, for he cometh to iudge the earth: and with righteousnesse to iudge the world, and the people with his truth.

*Dominus regnauit. Psal. 97.*

**T**He Lord is King, the earth may bee glad thereof: yea, the multitude of the Isles may be glad thereof.

2 Clouds and darkenesse are round about him: righteousness and iudgement are the habitation of his seat.

H 2

3 There

Morning  
prayer.

3 There shall goe a fire before him : and burne vp his enemies on euery side.

4 His lightnings gaue shine vnto the world: the earth saw it, and was afraid.

5 The hills melted like waxe at the presence of the Lord : at the presence of the Lord of the whole earth.

6 The heauens haue declared his righteousness: and all the people haue seene his glory.

7 Confounded be all they that worship carued images, and that delight in vaine gods: worship him all ye gods.

8 Sihon heard of it, and reioyced: and the daughters of Iudah were glad, because of thy iudgements, O Lord.

9 For thou Lord, art higher then all that are in the earth: thou art exalted far aboue all gods.

10 O yee that loue the Lord, see that ye hate the thing which is euill: the Lord preferreth the soules of his Saints, hee shall deliuer them from the hand of the vngodly.

11 There is sprung vp a light for the righteous: and ioyfull gladnesse for such as bee true hearted.

12 Reioyce in the Lord, yee righteous: and giue thanks for a remembrance of his holinesse.

*Cantate Domino. Psal. 98.*

**O** Sing vnto the Lord a new song: for hee hath done marueilous things.

2 With his owne right hand, and with his holy arme: hath hee gotten himselfe the victory.

3 The Lord declared his saluation: his righteousness hath he openly shewed in the sight of the heathen.

4 Hee hath remembered his mercy and truerth towards the house of Israel: and all the ends of the world haue seene the saluation of our God.

5 Shew your felices ioyfull vnto the Lord all ye lands: sing, reioyce, and giue thanks.

6 Praise the Lord vpon the harpe: sing to the harpe with a Psalm of thanksgiuing.

7 With trumpets also and shawmes: O shew yourselves ioyfull before the Lord the King.

8 Let the sea make a noise, and all that therein is: the round world, and they that dwell therein.

9 Let the floods clap their hands, and let the hills be ioyfull together before the Lord: for he is come to iudge the earth.

10 With righteousness shall hee iudge the world: and the people with equiry.

*Domineus regnauit. Psal. 99.*

**T**he Lord is King, be the people neuer so vnpatient: he sitteth between the Cherubims, be the earth neuer so vnquiet.

2 The Lord is great in Sion: and high aboue all people.

3 They shall giue thanks vnto thy Name: which is great, wonderfull and holy.

4 The Kings power loueth iudgement, thou hast prepared equity: thou hast executed iudgement and righteousness in Iacob.

5 O magnifie the Lord our God: and fall downe before his footstool, for he is holy.

6 Moses and Aaron among his Priests, and Samuel among such as call vpon his Name: these called vpon the Lord, and he heard them.

7 He spake vnto them out of the cloudy pillar: for they kept his Testimonies, and the Law that he gaue them.

8 Thou heardest them (O Lord our God:)

Thou forgavest them, O God, and punishedst their owne inuentions.

9 O magnifie the Lord our God, and worship him vpon his holy hill: for the Lord our God is holy.

*Iubilate Deo. Psal. 100.*

**O** Be ioyfull in the Lord, all yee lands: serue the Lord with gladnesse, and come before his presence with a song.

2 Be ye sure that the Lord hee is God: it is he that hath made vs, and not we our selues: we are his people, and the sheepe of his pasture.

3 O go your way into his gates with thanksgiuing, and into his courts with praise: be thankfull vnto him, and speake good of his Name.

4 For the Lord is gracious, his mercy is everlasting: and his truth endureth from generation to generation.

*Misericordiam & iudicium. Psal. 101.*

**M**y song shall bee of mercy and iudgement: vnto thee, O Lord, will I sing.

2 O let me haue vnderstanding: in the way of godlinesse.

3 When wilt thou come vnto mee: I will walke in my house with a perfect heart.

4 I will take no wicked thing in hand, I hate the finnes of vnfaithfulness: there shall no such cleaue vnto me.

5 A froward heart shall depart from me: I will not know a wicked person.

6 Whoso priuily slandereth his neighbour: him will I destroy.

7 Whoso hath also a proud looke, and high stomacke: I will not suffer him.

8 Mine eyes looke vnto such as bee faithfull in the land: that they may dwell with me.

9 Whoso leadeth a godly life: he shall bee my seruante.

10 There shall no deceitfull person dwell in my house: he that telleth lies, shall not tarry in my sight.

11 I shall soone destroy all the vngodly that are in the land: that I may root out all wicked doers from the city of the Lord.

*Domine, exaudi. Psal. 102.*

**H**ear my prayer, O Lord: and let my crying come vnto thee.

2 Hide not thy face from me in the time of my trouble: encline thine eares vnto mee when I call, O heare me, and that right soone.

3 For my dayes are consumed away like smoke: and my bones are burne vp as it were a firebrand.

4 My heart is smitten downe, and withered like grasse: so that I forget to eate my bread.

5 For the voyce of my groining: my bones will scarce cleaue to my flesh.

6 I am become like a Pelicane in the wilderness: and like an Owle that is in the desert.

7 I haue watched, and am curen as it were a sparrow: that sitteth alone vpon the house top.

8 Mine enemies reuile me all the day long: and they that are mad vpon me, are sworne together against me.

9 For I haue eaten ashes as it were bread: and mingled my drinke with weeping.

10 And that because of thine indignation and wrath: for thou hast taken me vp, and cast me downe.

11 My dayes are gone like a shadow: and I am withered like grasse.

12 But thou (O Lord) shalt endure for euer: and thy remembrance throughout all generations.

13 Thou shalt arise, and haue mercy vpon Sion: for it is time that thou haue mercy vpon her, yea, the time is come.

14 And why? thy seruants thinke vpon her stones: and it priceth them to see her in the dust.

15 The heathen shall feare thy Name, O Lord: and all the Kings of the earth thy Maiesty.

16 When the Lord shall build vp Sion: and when his glory shall appeare.

17 When hee turneth him vnto the prayer of the poore destitute: and despiseth not their desire.

18 This shall be written for those that come after: and the people which shall be borne, shall praise the Lord.

19 For he hath looked downe from his Sanctuary: out of the heauen: and the Lord beheld the earth.

20 That hee might heare the mourninges of such as be in captiuitie: and deliuer the children appointed vnto death.

21 That they may declare the Name of the Lord in Sion: and his worship at Hierusalem.

22 When the people are gathered together: and the kingdomes also to serue the Lord.

23 Hee brought downe my strength in my journey: and shortened my dayes.

24 But I said, O my God, take me not away in the midst of mine age: as for thy yeeres, they endure throughout all generations.

25 Thou Lord in the beginning hast laid the foundation of the earth: and the heauens are the worke of thine hands.

26 They shall perish, but thou shalt endure: they all shall waxe old as doeth a garment.

27 And as a vesture shalt thou change them: and they shall be changed: but thou art the same, and thy yeeres shall not faile.

28 The children of thy seruants shall continue: and their seed shall stand fast in thy sight.

*Benedic anima mea. Psal. 103.*  
Praise the Lord, O my soule: and all that is within me, praise his holy Name.

2 Praise the Lord, O my soule: and forget not all his benefites.

3 Which forgiveth all thy sinne: and healeth all thine infirmities.

4 Which saueh thy life from destruction: and crowneth thee with mercy and lowing kindness.

5 Which satisfieth thy mouth with good things: making thee yong and lustie as an Eagle.

6 The Lord executeth righteousnesse and iudgement: for all them that are oppressed with wrong.

7 Hee shewed his wayes vnto Moses a his workes vnto the children of Israel.

8 The Lord is full of compassion and mercie: long suffering, and of great goodnesse.

9 Hee will not alway bee chiding: neither keepeth he his anger for euer.

10 Hee hath not dealt with vs after our sinnes: nor rewarded vs according to our wickednesse.

11 For looke how high the heauen is in comparison of the earth: so great is his mercy also toward them that feare him.

12 Looke how wide also the East is from the West: so far hath hee set our sinnes from vs.

13 Yea, like as a father pitieth his owne child,

deere: even so is the Lord mercifull vnto them that feare him.

14 For he knoweth whereof we be made: he remembereth that we are but dust.

15 The dayes of man are but as grasse: for he flourisheth as a flower of the field.

16 For as soone as the winde goeth ouer it, it is gone: and the place thereof shall know it no more.

17 But the mercifull goodnesse of the Lord endureth for euer and euer, vpon them that feare him: and his righteousnesse vpon children children.

18 Euen vpon such as keepe his Couenants: and thinke vpon his Commandements to doe them.

19 The Lord hath prepared his seate in heauen: and his kingdom ruleth ouer all.

20 O praise the Lord ye Angels of his: yee that excell in strength: ye that fulfill his Commandements, and hearken vnto the voyce of his words.

21 O praise the Lord al ye his hostes: ye seruants of his that doe his pleasure.

22 O speake good of the Lord al ye workes of his, in all places of his dominion: praise thou the Lord, O my soule.

*Benedic anima mea. Psal. 103.*  
**P**raise the Lord, O my soule: O Lord my God, thou art become exceeding glorious, thou art clothed with Maiesty and honour.

2 Thou deckest thy selfe with light, as it were with a garment: and spreadest out the heauens like a curtaine.

3 Which layeth the beames of his chamber in the waters: and maketh the cloudes his charret, and walketh vpon the wings of the winde.

4 He maketh his Angels spirits: and his ministers a flaming fire.

5 Hee laid the foundations of the earth: that it neuer should moue at any time.

6 Thou coverdest it with the deepe like as with a garment: the waters stand in the hills.

7 At thy rebuke they flee: at the voyce of thy thunder they are afraid.

8 They go vp as high as the hills, and downe to the valleys beneath: euen vnto the place which thou hast appointed for them.

9 Thou hast set them their bounds, which they shall not passe: neither turne againe to couer the earth.

10 Hee sendeth his springs into the tiuers: which run among the hills.

11 All beasts of the field drinke thereof: and the wild asses quench their thirst.

12 Be hideth them that the fowles of the ayre haue their habitation: and sing among the branches.

13 Hee watereth the hills from aboue: the earth is filled with the fruit of thy workes.

14 Hee bringeth forth grasse for the cattell: and greene herbe for the seruite of men.

15 That he may bring food out of the earth, and wisedome maketh glad the heart of man:

and byle to make him a cheerefull countenance: and bread to strengthen mans heart.

16 The trees of the Lord also are full of sap: euen the Cedars of Libanus, which hee hath planted.

17 Wherein the birds make their nests: and the fennix is a dwelling for the Storkes.

18 The high hills are a refuge for the wilde goats: and so are the stony rocks for the conies.



19 He appointed the Moone for certaine seasons: and the Sunne knoweth his going downe.

20 Thou makest darkenesse that it may bee night: wherein all the beasts of the Forrest doe moue.

21 The Lyons roaring after their prey: doe seeke their meat at God.

22 The Sunne ariseth, and they get them away together: and lay them downe in their dens.

23 Man goeth forth to his worke, and to his labour: vntill the euening.

24 O Lord, how manifold are thy workes: in wisedome hast thou made them all, the earth is full of thy riches.

25 So is the great and wide Sea also: wherein are things creeping innumerable, both small and great beasts.

26 There goe the ships, and there is that Leviathan: whom thou hast made to take his pasture therein.

27 These wait all vpon thee: that thou mayest giue them their meat in due season.

28 When thou giuest it them, they gather it: and when thou openest thy hand, they are filled with good.

29 When thou hidest thy face, they are troubled: when thou takest away their breath, they die, and are turned againe to their dust.

30 When thou lettest thy breath goe forth, they shall be made: and thou shalt renew the face of the earth.

31 The glorious Maiesty of the Lord shall endure for euer: the Lord shall reioyce in his workes.

32 The earth shall tremble at the looke of him: if he do but touch the hills, they shall smoke.

33 I will sing vnto the Lord as long as I liue: I will praise my God, while I haue my being.

34 And so shall my words please him: my ioy shall be in the Lord.

35 As for sinners, they shall be consumed out of the earth: and the vngodly shall come to an end: praise thou the Lord, O my soule, praise the Lord.

*Confitemini Domino. Psal. 105.*

Morning  
prayer.



Giue thanks vnto the Lord, and call vpon his Name: tell the people what things he hath done.

O let your songs bee of him, and praise him: and let your talking be of all his wonderous workes.

3 Reioyce in his holy Name: let the heart of them reioyce that seeke the Lord.

4 Seeke the Lord and his strength: seeke his face euermore.

5 Remember the marvellous workes that he hath done: his wonders, and the iudgements of his mouth.

6 O ye seed of Abraham his seruant: ye children of Jacob his chosen.

7 He is the Lord our God: his iudgements are in all the world.

8 He hath bene alway mindfull of his Covenant and promise: that he made to a thousand generations.

9 Euen the Covenant that hee made with Abraham: and the oath that hee sware vnto Isaac.

10 And appointed the same vnto Jacob for a Law: & to Israel for an euermore Testament.

11 Saying, Vnto thee will I giue the land of Chanaan: the lot of your inheritance.

12 When there were yet but a few of them: and they strangers in the land.

13 What time as they went from one nation to another: from one kingdome to another people.

14 He suffered no man to doe them wrong: but reprooved euen Kings for their sakes.

15 Touch not mine Anointed: and doe my Prophets no harme.

16 Moreover, he called for a dearth vpon the land: and destroyed all the prouision of bread.

17 But he had sent a man before them: euen Joseph which was sold to be a bond-seruant.

18 Whose feet they hurt in the stocks: the yron entred into his soule.

19 Vntill the time came that his cause was knowne: the word of the Lord tried him.

20 The King sent and deliuered him: the Prince of the people let him goe free.

21 Hee made him lord also of his house: and ruler of all his substance.

22 That he might informe his Princes after his will: and teach his Senarors wisedome.

23 Israel also came into Egypt: and Jacob was a stranger in the land of Ham.

24 And he increased his people exceedingly: and made them stronger then their enemies.

25 Whose heart turned, so that they hated his people: and dealt vntoely with his seruants.

26 Then sent he Moses his seruant: and Aaron whom he had chosen.

27 And these shewed his tokens among them: and wonders in the land of Ham.

28 He sent darkenesse, and it was darke: and they were not obedient vnto his word.

29 Hee turned their waters into blood: and slew their fish.

30 Their land brought forth frogs: yea, euen in their Kings chambers.

31 Hee spake the word, and there came all manner of flies: and lice in all their quarters.

32 Hee gaue them hailestones for raine: and flames of fire in their land.

33 Hee smote their vines also and fig-trees: and destroyed the trees that were in their coasts.

34 Hee spake the word, and the grasshoppers came, and caterpillars innumerable: and did eate vp all the grasse in their land, and denoured the fruit of their ground.

35 He smote all the first borne in their land: euen the chiefe of all their strength.

36 He brought them forth also with silver and gold: there was not one feeble person among their tribes.

37 Egypt was glad at their departing: for they were afraid of them.

38 Hee spread out a cloud to be a couering: and fire to giue light in the night season.

39 At their desire he brought quails: and he filled them with the bread of heauen.

40 Hee opened the rocke of stone, and the waters flowed out: so that riuers ran in dry places.

41 For why? he remembered his holy promise: and Abraham his seruant.

42 And hee brought forth his people with ioy: and his chosen with gladnesse.

43 And gaue them the lands of the heathen: and they tooke the labours of the people in possession.

44 That they might keepe his Statutes: and obserue his Lawes.

*Confitemini*

Evening  
prayer.



*Confitemini Domino. Psal. 106.*

Give thanks vnto the Lord,  
for hee is gracious: and his  
mercy endureth for ever.  
2 Who can expresse the  
noble acts of the Lord: or  
shew forth all his praise?  
3 Blessed are they that al-  
way keepe iudgment: and doe righteousnesse.  
4 Remember me, O Lord, according to the  
faour that thou bearest vnto thy people: O visit  
me with thy saluation.  
5 That I may see the felicity of thy chosen:  
and reioyce in the gladnesse of thy people: and  
giue thanks with thine inheritance.  
6 We haue sinned with our fathers: we haue  
done amisse, and dealt wickedly.  
7 Our fathers regarded not thy wonders in  
Egypt, neither kept they thy great goodnesse in  
remembrance: but were disobedient at the sea,  
euen at the red sea.  
8 Neuerthelesse, hee helped them for his  
Names sake: that he might make his power to  
be knowne.  
9 He rebuked the red sea also, and it was  
dried vp: so he led them thorow the deepe: as  
thorow a wilderness.  
10 And he saued them from the aduersaries  
hand: and deliuered them from the hand of the  
enemy.  
11 As for those that troubled them, the wa-  
ters ouerwhelmed them: there was not one of  
them left.  
12 Then beleued they his words: and sang  
praise vnto him.  
13 But within a while they forgate his works:  
and would not abide his counsell.  
14 But lust came vpon them in the wilder-  
nesse: and they tempted God in the desert.  
15 And he gaue them their desire: and sent  
leanenesse withall into their soules.  
16 They angered Moses also in the tents: and  
Aaron the Saint of the Lord.  
17 So the earth opened, and swallowed  
vp Dathan: and covered the congregation of  
Abiram.  
18 And the fire was kindled in their compa-  
nie: the flame burnt vp the vngodly.  
19 They made a calfe in Horeb: and wor-  
shipped the molten image.  
20 Thus they turned their glory: into the  
similitude of a calfe that eateth hay.  
21 And they forgate God their Saviour:  
which had done so great things in Egypt.  
22 Wondrous workes in the land of Ham:  
and fearefull things by the red Sea.  
23 So he said he would haue destroyed them,  
had not Moses his chosen stood before him in  
the gap: to turne away his wrathfull indignati-  
on, lest he should destroy them.  
24 Yea, they thought some of that pleasant  
land: and gaue no credence vnto his word.  
25 But murmured in their tents: and heark-  
ned not vnto the voyce of the Lord.  
26 Then lift he vp his hand against them: to  
ouerthrow them in the wilderness.  
27 To cast out their feed among the nations:  
and to scatter them in the lands.  
28 They ioyned themselves vnto Baal-Peor:  
and ate the offerings of the dead.  
29 Thus they provoked him to anger with  
their owne inuentions: and the plague was great  
among them.

30 Then stood vp Phinees, and prayed: and  
so the plague ceased.

31 And that was counted vnto him for righte-  
ousnesse: among all posterities for euermore.

32 They angered him also at the waters of  
strife: so that he punished Moses for their sakes.

33 Because they provoked his spirit: so that  
he spake vnaduisedly with his lips.

34 Neither destroyed they the heathen: as  
the Lord commanded them.

35 But were mingled among the heathen:  
and learned their workes.

36 Insomuch that they worshipped their idols,  
which turned to their owne decay: yea, they of-  
fered their sonnes and daughters vnto deuils.

37 And shed innocent blood, euen the blood  
of their sonnes and of their daughters: whom  
they offered vnto the idols of Chanaan, and the  
land was defiled with blood.

38 Thus were they stained with their owne  
workes: and went a whoring with their owne  
inventions.

39 Therefore was the wrath of the Lord  
kindled against his people: insomuch that he ab-  
horred his owne inheritance.

40 And he gaue them ouer into the hands of  
the heathen: and they that hated them, were  
lords ouer them.

41 Their enemies oppressed them: and had  
them in subiection.

42 Many a time did he deliuer them: but they  
rebelled against him with their own inuentions:  
and were brought downe in their wickednesse.

43 Neuerthelesse, when he saw their aduer-  
sitie: he heard their complaint.

44 He thought vpon his covenant, and pitied  
them according to the multitude of his mercies:  
yea, hee made all those that hated them away ca-  
pitue, to pitie them.

45 Deliuer vs (O Lord our God) and gather  
vs from among the heathen: that wee may giue  
thanks vnto thy holy Name, and make our boast  
of thy praise.

46 Blessed be the Lord God of Israel, from  
euerlasting, and world without end: and let all  
the people say, Amen.

*Confitemini Domino. Psal. 107.*

Give thanks vnto the Lord,  
for he is gracious: and his  
mercy endureth for ever.

2 Let them giue thanks,  
whom the Lord hath rede-  
med: and deliuered from  
the hand of the enemy.

3 And gathered them  
out of the lands: from the East, and from the  
West: from the North, and from the South.

4 They went astray in the wilderness out  
of the way: and found no city to dwell in.

5 Hungry and thirstie: their soules faint-  
ed in them.

6 So they cryed vnto the Lord in their wou-  
le: and he deliuered them from their distresse.

7 He led them forth by the right way: that  
they might goe to the city where they dwell.

8 O that men would therefore praise the  
Lord for his goodnesse: and declare the wonders  
that he doth for the children of men.

9 For hee satisfieth the empty soule: and fil-  
leth the hungry soule with goodnesse.

10 Such as sit in darknesse, and in the shadow  
of death: being fast bound in misery and yron.

11 Because they rebelled against the words  
of



Morning  
prayer.

of the Lord: and lightly regarded the counsell of the most High.

12 He also brought down their heart through heauinesse: they fell downe, and there was none to helpe them vp.

13 So when they cryed vnto the Lord in their trouble: hee deliuered them out of their distresse.

14 For he brought them out of darknesse, and out of the shadow of death: and brake their bonds in sunder.

15 O that men would therefore praise the Lord for his goodnesse: and declare the wonders that he doth for the children of men.

16 For hee hath broken the gates of brasle: and smitten the barres of yron in sunder.

17 Foolish men are plagued for their offence: and because of their wickednesse.

18 Their soule abhorred all manner of meat: and they were euen hard at deaths doore.

19 So when they cryed vnto the Lord in their trouble: he deliuered them out of their distresse.

20 He sent his word and healed them: and they were saued from their destruction.

21 O that men would therefore praise the Lord for his goodnesse: and declare the wonders that he doth for the children of men.

22 That they would offer vnto him the sacrifice of thanksgiving: and tell out his workes with gladnesse.

23 They that goe downe to the sea in ships: and occupy their businesse in great waters.

24 These men see the workes of the Lord: and his wonders in the deepe.

25 For at his word the stormy winde ariseth: which lifterh vp the waues thereof.

26 They are carried vp to the heauen, and downe againe to the deepe: their soule melteth away because of the trouble.

27 They reele to and fro, and stagger like a drunken man: and are at their wits end.

28 So when they cry vnto the Lord in their trouble: hee deliuereth them out of their distresse.

29 For he maketh the storme to cease: so that the waues thereof are still.

30 Then are they glad, because they be at rest: and so he bringeth them vnto the haven where they would be.

31 O that men would therefore praise the Lord for his goodnesse: and declare the wonders that he doth for the children of men.

32 That they would exalt him also in the congregation of the people: and praise him in the fear of the Elders.

33 Which turneth the floods into a wildernes: and dryeth vp the water springs.

34 A fruitfull land maketh he barren: for the wickednesse of them that dwell therein.

35 Again, hee maketh the wildernes a standing water: and water springs of a dry ground.

36 And there he setteth the hungry: that they may build them a city to dwell in.

37 That they may sow their land, and plant vineyards: to yeeld them fruits of increase.

38 Hee blesteth them, so that they multiply exceedingly: and suffereth not their cattell to decrease.

39 And againe, when they are minished and brought low: through oppression, through any plague or trouble.

40 Though he suffer them to be euill intrea-

red through tyrants: and let them wander out of the way in the wildernes.

41 Yet helpeth he the poore out of misery: and maketh him households like a flocke of sheepe.

42 The righteous will consider this, and reioyce: and the mouth of all wickednesse shall be stopped.

43 Whoso is wise, will ponder these things: and they shall vnderstand the louing kindnesse of the Lord.

*Paratum cor meum. Psal. 108.*

**G**od, my heart is ready (my heart is ready:) I will sing and giue praise with the best member that I haue.

2 Awake thou Lute and Harpe: I my selfe will awake right early.

3 I will giue thanks vnto thee, O Lord, among the people: I will sing praise vnto thee among the nations.

4 For thy mercy is greater then the heauens: and thy truth reacheth vnto the clouds.

5 Set vp thy selfe (O God) about the heauens: and thy glory about all the earth.

6 That thy beloued may be deliuered: let thy right hand saue them, and heare thou me.

7 God hath spoken in his holinesse: I will reioyce therefore, and diuide Sichem, and mete out the valley of Succoth.

8 Gilead is mine, and Manasses is mine: Ephraim also is the strength of mine head.

9 Iuda is my law-giuer, Moab is my wash-pot: ouer Edom will I cast out my shoe: vpon the Philistines will I triumph.

10 Who will leade me into the strong citie: and who will bring me into Edom?

11 Haft not thou forsaken vs, O God: and wilt not thou, God, goe forth with our holists?

12 O helpe vs against the enemy: for yaine is the helpe of man.

13 Through God we shall doe great acts: and it is he that shall tread downe our enemies.

*Deus laudem. Psal. 109.*

**H**old not thy tongue, O God of my praise: for the mouth of the vngodly, yea, and the mouth of the deceitfull is opened vpon me.

2 And they haue spoken against mee with false tongues: they compassed mee about also with words of hatred, and sought against mee without a cause.

3 For the loue that I had vnto them, loe, they take now my contrary part: but I giue my selfe vnto prayer.

4 Thus haue they rewarded me euill for good: and hatred for my good will.

5 Set thou an vngodly man to be ruler ouer him: and let Satan stand at his right hand.

6 When sentence is giuen vpon him, let him be condemned: and let his prayer be turned into sinne.

7 Let his dayes be few: and let another take his office.

8 Let his children bee fatherlesse: and his wife a widow.

9 Let his children bee vagabonds, and beg their bread: let them seeke it also out of desolate places.

10 Let the extortioner consume all that hee hath: and let the stranger spoile his labour.

11 Let there be no man to pitie him: nor to haue compassion vpon his fatherlesse children.

12 Let his posterity be destroyed: and in the next generation let his name be cleane put out.

13 Let

*Euening prayer.*



13 Let the wickednesse of his fathers be had in remembrance in the sight of the Lord: and let not the sinne of his mother be done away.

14 Let them alwayes bee before the Lord: that he may root out the memorial of them from off the earth.

15 And that because his minde was not to doe good: but persecuted the poore helpelesse man, that hee might slay him that was vexed at the heart.

16 His delight was in cursing, and it shall happen vnto him: he loued not blessing, therefore shall it be farre from him.

17 He clothed himselfe with cursing like as with a raiment: and it shall come into his bowels like water, and like oyle into his bones.

18 Let it be vnto him as the cloake that hee hath vpon him: and as the girdle that he is alway girded withall.

19 Let it thus happen from the Lord vnto mine enemies: and to those that speake euill against my soule.

20 But deale thou with mee (O Lord God) according vnto thy Name: for sweet is thy mercy.

21 O deliuer me, for I am helpelesse and poore: and my heart is wounded within me.

22 I goe hence like the shadow that departeth: and am driuen away as the grasshopper.

23 My knees are weake through fasting: my flesh is dried vp for want of fatnesse.

24 I became also a rebuke vnto them: they that looked vpon me, shaked their heads.

25 Helpe me (O Lord my God:) oh saue me according to thy mercy.

26 And they shall know how that this is thy hand: and that thou, Lord, hast done it.

27 Though they curse, yet blesse thou: and let them be confounded that rise vp against me, but let thy seruant reioyce.

28 Let mine aduersaries bee clothed with shame: and let them cover themselves with their owne confusion, as with a cloake.

29 As for me, I will giue great thanks vnto the Lord with my mouth: and praise him among the multitude.

30 For hee shall stand at the right hand of the poore: to save his soule from vnrightheous Iudges.

*Dixit dominus. Psal. vxo.*



He Lord said vnto my Lord: Sit thou on my right hand, vntill I make thine enemies thy footstoole.

2 The Lord shall send the rod of thy power out of Zion: bee thou ruler euen in the mids among thine enemies.

3 In the day of thy power shall the people offer thee free-will offerings with an holy worship: the dew of thy birth is of the wombe of the morning.

4 The Lord sware, and will not repent: thou art a Priest for euer, after the order of Melchisedech.

5 The Lord vpon thy right hand: shall wound euen kings in the day of his wrath.

6 He shall iudge among the heathen: he shall fill the places with the dead bodies: and smite in sunder the heads ouer diuers countreys.

7 He shall drinke of the brooke in the way: therefore shall he lift vp his head.

*Confitebor tibi. Psal. lxx.*

I Will giue thanks vnto the Lord with my whole heart: secretly among the faithfull, and in the Congregation.

2 The workes of the Lord are great: sought out of all them that haue pleasure therein.

3 His worke is worthy to be praised and had in honour: and his righteousnesse endureth for euer.

4 The mercifull and gracious Lord hath so done his maruillous workes: that they ought to be had in remembrance.

5 He hath giuen meat vnto them that feare him: he shall euer be mindfull of his Covenant.

6 Hee hath shewed his people the power of his workes: that he may giue them the heritage of the heathen.

7 The workes of his hands are verity and iudgement: all his commandements are true.

8 They stand fast for euer and euer: and are done in truth and equitie.

9 He sent redemption vnto his people: hee hath commanded his Covenant for euer, holy and reuerend is his Name.

10 The feare of the Lord is the beginning of wisedome: a good vnderstanding haue all they that doe thereafter, the praise of it endureth for euer.

*Benedicite. Psal. lxx.*

Blessed is the man that feareth the Lord: he hath great delight in his Commandements.

2 His seed shall bee mighty vpon earth: the generation of the faithfull shall be blessed.

3 Riches and plenteousnesse shall be in his house: and his righteousness endureth for euer.

4 Vnto the godly there ariseth vp light in the darknesse: he is mercifull, lowing, and righteous.

5 A good man is mercifull, and lendeth: and will guide his words with discretion.

6 For hee shall neuer bee moued: and the righteous shall bee had in an euermouring remembrance.

7 Hee will not bee afraid for any euill tidings: for his heart standeth fast, and beloureth in the Lord.

8 His heart is stablished and will not shrink: vntill he see his desire vpon his enemies.

9 He hath dispersed abroad, and giuen to the poore: and his righteousness shall remaine for euer, his home shall be exalted with honour.

10 The vngodly shall see it, and it shall grieve him: he shall gnash with his teeth, and consume away the desire of the vngodly shall perish.

*Laudate pueri. Psal. lxx.*

Praise the Lord (ye seruants:). O praise the Name of the Lord.

2 Blessed bee the Name of the Lord: from this time forth for euermore.

3 The Lords Name is praised: from the rising vp of the Sunne, vnto the going downe of the same.

4 The Lord is high above all heathen: and his glory above the heauens.

5 Who is like vnto the Lord our God, that hath his dwelling so high: and yet humbleth himselfe to behold the things that are in heauen and earth?

6 Hee taketh vp the simple of the dust: and lifteth the poore out of the myre.

7 That hee may set him with the princes: euen with the princes of his people.

8 Hee maketh the barren woman to keepe house: and to be a ioyfull mother of children.

Evening  
prayer.

*In exitu Israel. Psal. 114.*

**W**hen Israel came out of Egypt: and the house of Jacob from among the strange people.

2 Iuda was his Sanctuary: and Israel his dominion.

3 The sea saw that, and fled: Iordan was driven backe.

4 The mountaines skipped like Rams: and the little hils like young sheepe.

5 What aileth thee, O thou sea, that thou fleddest: and thou Iordan, that thou wast driven backe?

6 Ye mountaines, that ye skipped like Rams: and ye little hils like young sheepe?

7 Tremble thou earth at the presence of the Lord: at the presence of the God of Iacob.

8 Which turned the hard rocke into a standing water: and the flint stone into a springing well.

*Non nobis Domine. Psal. 115.*

**N**Ot vnto vs, O Lord, not vnto vs, but vnto thy Name giue the praise: for thy louing mercie, and for thy trueths sake.

2 Wherefore shall the heathen say: Where is now their God?

3 As for our God, he is in heauen: he hath done whatsoeuer pleased him.

4 Their idoles are siluer and gold: euen the worke of mens hands.

5 They haue mouthes and speake not: eyes haue they, and see not.

6 They haue eares and heare not: noses haue they and smell not.

7 They haue hands, and handle not, feet haue they, and walke not: neither speake they thorow their throat.

8 They that make them, are like vnto them: and so are all such as put their trust in them.

9 But thou house of Israel, trust thou in the Lord: he is their succour and defence.

10 Ye house of Aaron, put your trust in the Lord: he is their helper and defender.

11 Ye that feare the Lord, put your trust in the Lord: he is their helper and defender.

12 The Lord hath bene mindfull of vs, and he shall blesse vs, euen he shall blesse the house of Israel, he shall blesse the house of Aaron.

13 Hee shall blesse them that feare the Lord: both small and great.

14 The Lord shall increase you more and more: you and your children.

15 Yee are the blessed of the Lord: which made heauen and earth.

16 All the whole heauens are the Lords: the earth hath he giuen to the children of men.

17 The dead praise not thee, O Lord: neither all they that goe downe into the silence.

18 But we will praise the Lord: from this time forth for euermore. Praise the Lord.

*Dilexi quoniam. Psal. 116.*

**A**m well pleased: that the Lord hath heard the voyce of my prayer.

2 That hee hath inclined his eare vnto me: therefore will I call vpon him as long as I liue.

3 The snares of death compassed me round about: and the paines of hell gate holde vpon mee.

4 I shall finde trouble and heauinesse, and I shall call vpon the Name of the Lord: O Lord, I beseech thee, deliuer my soule.

Morning  
prayer.

5 Gracious is the Lord, and righteous: yes, our God is mercifull.

6 The Lord preferueth the simple: I was in misery, and he helped me.

7 Turne againe then vnto thy rest, O my soule: for the Lord hath rewarded thee.

8 And why? thou hast deliuered my soule from death: mine eyes from teares, and my feet from falling.

9 I will walke before the Lord: in the land of the liuing.

10 I beleeued, and therefore will I speake, but I was sore troubled: I said in my haste, All men are lyers.

11 What reward shall I giue vnto the Lord: for all the benefites that he hath done vnto me?

12 I will receiue the cup of saluation: and call vpon the Name of the Lord.

13 I will pay my vowes now in the presence of all his people: right deare in the sight of the Lord is the death of his Saints.

14 Behold (O Lord) how that I am thy seruant: I am thy seruant and the sonne of thine handmaid, thou hast broken my bonds in sunder.

15 I will offer to thee the sacrifice of thanksgiving: and will call vpon the Name of the Lord.

16 I will pay my vowes vnto the Lord, in the sight of all his people: in the courts of the Lords house, euen in the midst of thee, O Hierusalem, Praise the Lord.

*Laudate Dominum. Psal. 117.*

**P**raise the Lord, all ye heathen: praise him all ye nations.

2 For his mercifull kindnesse is euer more and more toward vs: and the trueth of the Lord endureth for euer. Praise the Lord.

*Confitemini Domino. Psal. 118.*

**G**ive thanks vnto the Lord, for hee is gracious: because his mercy endureth for euer.

2 Let Israel now confesse that hee is gracious: and that his mercy endureth for euer.

3 Let the house of Aaron now confesse: that his mercy endureth for euer.

4 Yea, let them now that feare the Lord, confesse: that his mercy endureth for euer.

5 I called vpon the Lord in trouble: and the Lord heard me at large.

6 The Lord is on my side: I will not feare what man doeth vnto me.

7 The Lord taketh my part with them that helpe mee: therefore shall I see my desire vpon my enemies.

8 It is better to trust in the Lord: then to put any confidence in man.

9 It is better to trust in the Lord: then to put any confidence in Princes.

10 All nations compassed me round about: but in the Name of the Lord will I destroy them.

11 They kept mee in on euery side, they kept me in (I say) on euery side: but in the Name of the Lord will I destroy them.

12 They came about me like Bees, and are extinct, euen as the fire among the thornes: for in the Name of the Lord I will destroy them.

13 Thou hast thrust sore at me, that I might fall: but the Lord was my helpe.

14 The Lord is my strength and my song: and is become my saluation.

15 The voyce of ioy and health is in the dwellings

dwellings of the righteous: the right hand of the Lord bringeth mightie things to passe.

16 The right hand of the Lord hath the pre-eminence: the right hand of the Lord bringeth mightie things to passe.

17 I will not die, but live: and declare the workes of the Lord.

18 The Lord hath chastened and corrected me: but he hath not giuen me ouer vnto death.

19 Open me the gates of righteousness: that I may goe in to them, and giue thanks vnto the Lord.

20 This is the gate of the Lord: the righteous shall enter into it.

21 I will thanke thee, for thou hast heard me: and art become my saluation.

22 The same stone which the builders refused: is become the head stone in the corner.

23 This is the Lords doing: and it is marvellous in our eyes.

24 This is the day which the Lord hath made: we will reioyce and be glad in it.

25 Helpe me now, O Lord: O Lord send vs now prosperitie.

26 Blessed is he that commeth in the Name of the Lord: we haue withed you good lucke, yee that be of the house of the Lord.

27 God is the Lord which hath shewed vs light: binde the sacrifice with cords, yea, euen vnto the hornes of the Altar.

28 Thou art my God, and I will thanke thee: thou art my God, and I will praise thee.

29 O giue thanks vnto the Lord, for hee is gracious: and his mercy endureth for euer.

*Beati immaculati. Psal. 119.*

**B**lessed are those that are vndefiled in the way: and walke in the Law of the Lord.

2 Blessed are they that keepe his Testimonies: and seeke him with their whole heart.

3 For they which doe no wickednesse, walke in his wayes.

4 Thou hast charged: that we shal diligently keepe thy Commandements.

5 O that my wayes were made so direct: that I might keepe thy Statutes.

6 So shall I not be confounded: while I haue respect vnto all thy Commandements.

7 I will thanke thee with an vnfained heart: when I shall haue learned the iudgements of thy righteousness.

8 I will keepe thy Ceremonies: O forsake me not viterly.

*In quo corriges.*

**W**herewith shall a young man cleanse his way: euen by ruling himselfe after thy word.

2 With my whole heart haue I sought thee: O let mee not goe wrong out of thy Commandements.

3 Thy words haue I hid within my heart: that I should not sinne against thee.

4 Blessed art thou, O Lord: O teach mee thy Statutes.

5 With my lippes haue I bene telling: of all the iudgements of thy mouth.

6 I haue had as great delight in the way of thy Testimonies: as in all manner of riches.

7 I will talke of thy Commandements and haue respect vnto thy wayes.

8 My delight shall be in thy Statutes: and I will not forget thy word.

*Evening  
prayer.*

*Retribu seruo tuo.*

**O** Doe well vnto thy seruants: that I may live and keepe thy word.

2 Open thou mine eyes: that I may see the wondrous things of thy Law.

3 I am a stranger vpon earth: O hide not thy Commandements from me.

4 My soule breaketh out for the very feruent desire that it hath alway vnto thy iudgements.

5 Thou hast rebuked the proude: and cursed are they that doe erre from thy Commandements.

6 O turne from me shame and rebuke: for I haue kept thy Testimonies.

7 Princes also did sit and speake against me: but thy seruant is occupied in thy Statutes.

8 For thy Testimonies are my delight: and my counsellors.

*Adhæsit pauimento.*

**M**y soule cleaueth to the dust: O quicken thou me according to thy word.

2 I haue knowledged my wayes, and thou heardest me: O teach me thy Statutes.

3 Make mee to vnderstand the way of thy Commandements: and so shall I talke of thy wonderous workes.

4 My soule melteth away for very heaviness: comfort thou me according to thy word.

5 Take from me the way of lying: and cause thou me to make much of thy Law.

6 I haue chosē the way of truth: and thy iudgements haue I laid before me.

7 I haue sticken vnto thy Testimonies: O Lord confound me not.

8 I will runne the way of thy Commandements: when thou hast set my heart at libertie.

*Legem pone.*

**E**ach me, O Lord, the way of thy Statutes: and I shall keepe it vnto the end.

2 Giue me vnderstanding, and I shall keepe thy Law: yea, I shall keepe it with my whole heart.

3 Make me to goe in the path of thy Commandements: for therein is my desire.

4 Incline my heart vnto thy Testimonies, and not to couetousnesse.

5 O turne away mine eyes, lest they behold vanitie: and quicken thou me in thy way.

6 O stablish thy word in thy seruants: that I may feare thee.

7 Take away the rebuke that I am afraid of: for thy iudgements are good.

8 Behold, my delight is in thy Commandements: O quicken me in thy righteousness.

*Et veniat super me.*

**L**et thy louing mercie come also vnto mee, O Lord: euen thy saluation, according vnto thy word.

2 So shall I make answer vnto my blasphemers: for my trust is in thy word.

3 Oake not the word of thy truth viterly out of my mouth: for my hope is in thy iudgements.

4 So shall I alway keepe thy Law, yea, for euer and euer.

5 And I will walke at libertie: for I seeke thy Commandements.

6 I will speake of thy Testimonies also euen before Kings: and will not be ashamed.

7 And my delight shall be in thy Commandements: which I haue loued.



8 My hands also will I lift vp vnto thy Commandements which I haue loued: and my studie shall be in thy Statutes.

*Memor esto verbi tui.*

**O** Thinke vpon thy seruant, as concerning thy word: wherein thou hast caused me to put my trust.

2 The same is my comfort in my trouble: for thy word hath quickened me.

3 The proude haue had me exceedingly in derision: yet haue I not shrinken from thy Law.

4 For I remembered thine euermore iudgements, O Lord: and receiued comfort.

5 I am horribly afraid: for the vngodly that forsake thy Law.

6 Thy Statutes haue bene my songs: in the house of my pilgrimage.

7 I haue thought vpon thy Name, O Lord, in the night season: and haue kept thy Law.

8 This I had: because I kept thy Commandements.

*Portio mea Domine.*

**T**hou art my portion, O Lord: I haue promised to keepe thy Law.

2 I made my humble petition in thy presence with my whole heart: O bee mercifull vnto me according to thy word.

3 I called mine owne wayes to remembrance: and turned my feet vnto thy Testimonies.

4 I made haste and prolonged not the time: to keepe thy Commandements.

5 The congregation of the vngodly haue robbed me: but I haue not forgotten thy Law.

6 At midnight I will rise to giue thanks vnto thee: because of thy righteous iudgements.

7 I am a companion of all them that feare thee: and keepe thy Commandements.

8 The earth, O Lord, is full of thy mercie: O teach me thy Statutes.

*Bonitatem fecisti.*

**O** Lord, thou hast dealt graciously with thy seruant: according vnto thy word.

2 O Learne mee true vnderstanding and knowledge: for I haue beleueed thy Commandements.

3 Before I was troubled, I went wrong: but now haue I kept thy word.

4 Thou art good and gracious: O teach mee thy Statutes.

5 The proud haue imagined a lie against me: but I will keepe thy Commandements with my whole heart.

6 Their heart is as fat as bawne: but my delight hath bene in thy Law.

7 It is good for me that I haue been in trouble: that I may learne thy Statutes.

8 The Law of thy mouth is dearer vnto me: then thousand of gold and siluer.

*Manus tua fecerunt me.*

**T**hy hands haue made mee and fashioned me: O giue mee vnderstanding that I may learne thy Commandements.

2 They that feare thee will be glad when they see me: because I haue put my trust in thy word.

3 I know (O Lord) that thy iudgements are right: and that thou of very faithfulness hast caused me to be troubled.

4 O let thy mercifull kindnesse be my comfort: according to thy word vnto thy seruant.

5 O let thy louing mercies come vnto mee, that I may liue: for thy Law is my delight.

6 Let the proude be confounded, for they goe wickedly about to destroy mee: but I will be occupied in thy Commandements.

7 Let such as feare thee, and haue knownen thy Testimonies: be turned vnto me.

8 O let my heart be found in thy Statutes: that I be not ashamed.

*Defect anima mea.*

**M**y soule hath longed for thy saluation: and I haue a good hope because of thy word.

2 Mine eyes long sore for thy word: saying, O when wilt thou comfort me?

3 For I am become like a bottle in the smoke: yet doe I not forget thy Statutes.

4 How many are the dayes of thy seruant: when wilt thou be auenged of them that persecute me?

5 The proude haue digged pits for me: which are not after thy Law.

6 All thy Commandements are true: they persecute me falsely, O be thou my helpe.

7 They had almost made an end of me vpon earth: but I forsooke not thy Commandements.

8 O quicken me after thy louing kindnesse: and so shall I keepe the Testimonies of thy mouth.

*In aeternum Domine.*

**O** Lord thy word: endureth for euer in beauen.

2 Thy truth also remaineth from one generation to another: thou hast laid the foundation of the earth and it abideth.

3 They continue this day according to thine ordinance: for all things serue thee.

4 If my delight had not bene in thy Law: I should haue perished in my trouble.

5 I will neuer forget thy Commandements: for with them thou hast quickened me.

6 I am thine, oh saue me: for I haue sought thy Commandements.

7 The vngodly laid wait for me, to destroy me: but I will consider thy Testimonies.

8 I see that all things come to an end: but thy Commandement is exceeding broad.

*Quomodo dilexi.*

**L**ord, what loue haue I vnto thy Law: all the day long is my studie in it.

2 Thou through thy Commandements hast made me wiser then mine enemies: for they are euer with me.

3 I haue more vnderstanding then my teachers: for thy Testimonies are my studie.

4 I am wiser then the aged: because I keepe thy Commandements.

5 I haue refrained my feet from euery euill way: that I may keepe thy word.

6 I haue not shrinken from thy iudgements: for thou teachest me.

7 O how sweet are thy words vnto my throat: yea, sweeter then hony vnto my mouth.

8 Through thy Commandements I get vnderstanding: therefore I hate all euill wayes.

*Lucerna pedibus meis.*

**H**is word is a lantern vnto my feet: and a light vnto my pathes.

2 I haue sworn, and am steadfastly purposed to keepe thy righteous iudgements.

3 I am troubled about measure: quicken me (O Lord) according to thy word.

4 Let

*Evening prayer.*



Thy hands haue made mee and fashioned me: O giue mee vnderstanding that I may learne thy Commandements.

2 They that feare thee will be glad when they see me: because I haue put my trust in thy word.

3 I know (O Lord) that thy iudgements are right: and that thou of very faithfulness hast caused me to be troubled.

4 O let thy mercifull kindnesse be my comfort: according to thy word vnto thy seruant.



His word is a lantern vnto my feet: and a light vnto my pathes.

2 I haue sworn, and am steadfastly purposed to keepe thy righteous iudgements.

3 I am troubled about measure: quicken me (O Lord) according to thy word.

*Morning prayer.*

4 Let

4 Let the free-will offerings of my mouth please thee, O Lord: and teach me thy iudgements.

5 My soule is alway in my hand: yet doe I not forget thy Law.

6 The vngodly haue laid a snare for me: but yet I sinned not from thy commandements.

7 Thy testimonies haue I claimed as mine heritage for euer: and why? they are the very ioy of my heart.

8 I haue applyed my heart to fulfill thy statutes alway: euen vnto the end.

*Iniquos odio habui.*

**I** Hate them that imagine euill things: but thy Law doe I loue.

2 Thou art my defence and shield: and my trust is in thy word.

3 Away from me ye wicked, I will keepe the commandements of my God.

4 O stablish mee according vnto thy word, that I may liue: and let me not be disappointed of my hope.

5 Hold thou me vp, and I shall be safe: yes, my delight shall be euer in thy statutes.

6 Thou hast troden downe all them that depart from thy statutes: for they imagine but deceit.

7 Thou puttest away all the vngodly of the earth like drosse: therefore I loue thy testimonies.

8 My flesh trembleth for feare of thee: and I am afraid of thy iudgements.

*Fecit iudicium.*

**I** Deale with the thing that is lawfull and right: O giue me not ouer vnto mine oppressors.

2 Make thou thy seruant to delight in that which is good: that the proud doe me no wrong.

3 Mine eyes are waied away with looking for thy health: and for the word of thy righteousness.

4 O deale with thy seruant according vnto thy louing mercy: and teach me thy statutes.

5 I am thy seruant, O grant mee vnderstanding: that I may know thy testimonies.

6 It is time for thee, Lord, to lay to thine hand: for they haue destroyed thy Law.

7 For I loue thy commandements: about gold and precious stone.

8 Therefore hold I straight all thy commandements: and all false wayes I utterly abhorre.

*Mirabilia.*

**T**hy Testimonies are wonderfull: therefore doth my soule keepe them.

2 When thy word goeth forth: it giueth light and vnderstanding vnto the simple.

3 I opened my mouth & drew in my breath: for my delight was in thy commandements.

4 O looke thou vpon me, and be mercifull vnto mee: as thou visit to doe vnto those that loue thy Name.

5 Order my steps in thy word: and so shall no wickednesse haue dominion ouer me.

6 O deliuer me from the wrongfull dealings of men: and so shall I keepe thy Commandements.

7 Shew the light of thy countenance vpon thy seruant: and teach me thy statutes.

8 Mine eyes gush out with water: because men keepe not thy Law.

*Iustus et Dominus.*

**R**ighteous art thou, O Lord: and true is thy iudgement.

2 The testimonies that thou hast commanded: are exceeding righteous and true.

3 My zeale hath euen consumed me: because mine enemies haue forgotten thy words.

4 Thy word is tried to the vttermost: and thy seruant loueth it.

5 I am small, and of no reputation: yet doe I not forget thy commandements.

6 Thy righteousness is an euermourning righteousness: and thy Law is the truth.

7 Trouble and heaviness haue taken hold vpon me: yet is my delight in thy Commandements.

8 The righteousness of thy testimonies is euermourning: O grant me vnderstanding, and I shall liue.

*Clamans in toto corde meo.*

**C**all with my whole heart: heare mee, O Lord: I will keepe thy statutes.

2 Yea, euen vpon thee doe I call: helpe me, and I shall keepe thy testimonies.

3 Early in the morning doe I cry vnto thee: for in thy word is my trust.

4 Mine eyes preuent the night watches: that I might be occupied in thy words.

5 Heare my voyce, (O Lord) according vnto thy louing kindness: quicken me according as thou art wont.

6 They draw nigh that of malice persecute me: and are farre from thy Law.

7 Be thou nigh at hand, O Lord: for all thy Commandements are true.

8 As concerning thy testimonies, I haue knowne long since: that thou hast grounded them for euer.

*Vide humilitatem.*

**O** Consider mine aduersity, and deliuer mee: for I doe not forget thy Law.

2 Avenge thou my cause, and deliuer mee: quicken me according vnto thy word.

3 Health is farre from the vngodly: for they regard not thy statutes.

4 Great is thy mercy, O Lord: quicken me as thou art wont.

5 Many there are that trouble me, and persecute mee: yet doe not I swaue from thy testimonies.

6 It grieueth me when I see the transgressors: because they keepe not thy Law.

7 Consider, O Lord: how I loue thy commandements: O quicken mee according to thy louing kindness.

8 Thy word is true from euermourning: all the iudgements of thy righteousness endure for euermore.

*Principes persecuti sunt.*

**P**rinces haue persecuted mee without a cause: but my heart standeth in awe of thy word.

2 I am as glad of thy word: as one that findeth great spoiles.

3 As for lies, I hate and abhorre them: but thy Law doe I loue.

4 Seven times a day doe I praise thee: because of thy righteous iudgements.

5 Great is the peace that they haue: which loue thy law: and they are not offended at it.

6 Lord, I haue looked for thy sining health: and done after thy Commandements.

7 My soule hath kept thy testimonies: and loved them exceedingly.

8 I haue kept thy Commandements and testimonies: for all my wayes are before thee.

*Appropinquet deprecatio.*

**L**et my complaint, come before thee, O Lord: giue me vnderstanding according to thy word.

1 Let my supplication come before thee: deliuer me according to thy word.

2 My lips shall speake of thy praise: when thou hast taught me thy statutes.

3 Yea my tongue shall sing of thy word: for all thy commandements are righteous.

4 Let thine hand helpe mee: for I haue chosen thy Commandements.

5 I haue longed for thy saving health, O Lord: and in thy Law is my delight.

6 O let my soule liue, and it shal praise thee: and thy iudgements shall helpe me.

7 I haue gone astray like a sheepe that is lost: oh seeke thy seruant, for I doe not forget thy Commandements.

*Ad Dominum. Psal. 120.*

**V**hen I was in trouble, I called vpon the Lord: & he heard me.

1 Deliuer my soule, O Lord, from lying lips: and from a deceitfull tongue.

2 What reward shall be giuen or done vnto thee, thou false tongue, even mighty and sharpe arrowes with hot burning coales.

3 Woe is me, that I am constrained to dwell with Mesech: and to haue mine habitation among the tents of Cedar.

4 My soule hath long dwelt among them: that be enemies vnto peace.

5 I labour for peace, but when I speake vnto them thereof, they make them ready to battell.

*Leuauis oculos. Psal. 121.*

**I** Will lift vp mine eyes vnto the hilles: from whence commeth my helpe.

1 My helpe commeth euen from the Lord: which hath made heauen and earth.

2 He will not suffer thy foote to be moued: and he that keepeth thee will not sleepe.

3 Behold, hee that keepeth Israel: shall neither slumber nor sleepe.

4 The Lord himselfe is thy keeper: the Lord is thy defence vpon thy right hand.

5 So that the Sunne shall not burne thee by day: neither the Moone by night.

6 The Lord shall preserue thee from all euill: yea, it is euen he that shall keepe thy soule.

7 The Lord shall preserue thy going out and thy coming in: from this time forth for euermore.

*Latus sum. Psal. 122.*

**I** Was glad when they said vnto mee: we will goe into the house of the Lord.

1 Our feete shall stand in thy gates: O Hierusalem.

2 Hierusalem is builded as a city: that is at vnty in it selfe.

3 For thither the tribes goe vp, euen the tribes of the Lord: to testifie vnto Israel, to giue thanks vnto the Name of the Lord.

4 For there is the seate of Iudgement: euen the seate of the house of Dauid.

5 O pray for the peace of Hierusalem: they shall prosper that loue thee.

6 Peace bee within thy walles: and plenteousnes within thy palaces.

7 For my brethren and companions sakes: I will wish thee prosperity.

Morning  
prayer.

9 Yea, because of the house of the Lord our God: I will seeke to doe thee good.

*Ad te leuauis oculos meos. Psal. 123.*

**V**nto thee lift I vp mine eyes: O thou that dwellest in the heauens.

1 Behold, euen as the eyes of seruants looke vnto the hand of their masters, and as the eyes of a maiden vnto the hand of her mistresse: euen so our eyes waite vpon the Lord our God, vntill he haue mercy vpon vs.

2 Haue mercy vpon vs, O Lord, haue mercy vpon vs: for we are viterly despised.

3 Our soule is filled with the scornfull reproofe of the wealthy: and with the despightfullnesse of the proud.

*Nisi quia Dominus. Psal. 124.*

**I**f the Lord himselfe had not bene on our side (now may Israel say:) if the Lord himselfe had not bin on our side, when men rose vp against vs.

1 They had swallowed vs vp quicke: when they were so wrathfully displeased at vs.

2 Yea, the waters had drowned vs: and the streame had gone ouer soule.

3 The deepe waters of the proud: had gone euen ouer our soule.

4 But praised be the Lord: which hath not giuen vs ouer for a prey vnto their teeth.

5 Our soule is escaped, euen as a bird out of the snare of the fowler: the snare is broken, and we are deliuered.

6 Our helpe standeth in the Name of the Lord: which hath made heauen and earth.

*Qui confidunt. Psal. 125.*

**T**hey that put their trust in the Lord, shall be euen as the mount Sion: which may not be removed, but standeth fast for euer.

1 The hills stand about Hierusalem: euen so standeth the Lord round about his people, from this time forth for euermore.

2 For the rod of the vngodly commeth not into the lot of the righteous: lest the righteous put their hand vnto wickednesse.

3 Doe well, O Lord: vnto those that bee good and true of heart.

4 As for such as turne backe vnto their own wickednesse: the Lord shall leade them forth with the euil doers, but peace shalbe vpon Israel.

*In conuertendo. Psal. 126.*

**V**hen the Lord turned againe the captiuitie of Sion: then were wee like vnto them that dreame.

1 Then was our mouth filled with laughter: and our tongue with ioy.

2 Then said they among the heathen: The Lord hath done great things for them.

3 Yea, the Lord hath done great things for vs already: whereof we reioyce.

4 Turne our captiuitie, O Lord: as the riuers in the South.

5 They that sow in teares: shall reape in ioy.

6 He that now goeth on his way weeping, and beareth forth good seed: shall doublelesse come againe with ioy, and bring his sheaues with him.

*Nisi Dominus. Psal. 127.*

**E**xcept the Lord build the house: their labour is but lost that build it.

1 Except the Lord keepe the city: the watchman waketh but in vaine.

2 It is but lost labour that ye haue to rise vp early, and so late take rest, and eate the bread of carefulnesse: for so he giueth his beloued sleepe.

4 Loc,

Evening  
prayer.



4 Lo, children, and the fruit of the wombe: are an heritage and gift that commeth of the Lord.

5 Like as the arrowes in the hand of the gyant: euen so are the yong children.

6 Happy is the man that hath his quiver full of them: they shall not be ashamed when they speake with their enemies in the gate.

*Beati omnes. Psal. 128.*

**B**lessed are all they that feare the Lord: and walke in his wayes.

2 For thou shalt eat the labours of thine hands: O well is thee, and happy shalt thou be.

3 Thy wife shall be as the fruitfull vine: vpon the wals of thine house.

4 Thy children like the Oliue branches: round about thy table.

5 Lo, thus shall the man bee blessed: that feareth the Lord.

6 The Lord from out of Sion shall so blesse thee: that thou shalt see Hierusalem in prosperity all thy life long.

7 Yea, that thou shalt see thy childrens children: and peace vpon Israel.

*Sape expugnauerunt me. Psal. 129.*

**M**any a time haue they fought against mee from my youth vp: (may Israel now say.)

2 Yea many a time haue they vexed me from my youth vp: but they haue not preuailed against me.

3 The plowers plowed vpon my backe: and made long furrowes.

4 But the righteous Lord: hath hewen the snares of the vngodly in pieces.

5 Let them be confounded and turned backward: as many as haue euill will at Sion.

6 Let them be euen as the grasie growing vpon the house tops: which withereth afore it be plucked vp.

7 Whereof the mower filleth not his hand: neither hee that bindeth vp the sheaves, his bosome.

8 So that they which goe by, say not so much as the Lord prosper you: wee wish you good lucke in the Name of the Lord.

*De profundis. Psal. 130.*

**O**ut of the deepe haue I called vnto thee (O Lord:) Lord heare my voyce.

2 O let thine eares consider well: the voyce of my complaint.

3 If thou Lord, wilt bee extreme to marke what is done amisse: Oh Lord, who may abide it?

4 For there is mercy with thee: therefore shalt thou be feared.

5 I looked for the Lord, my soule doth waite for him: in his word is my trust.

6 My soule sleeth vnto the Lord: before the morning watch, I say, before the motning watch.

7 O Israel trust in the Lord, for with the Lord there is mercy: and with him is plenteous redemption.

8 And he shall redeeme Israel: from all his sinnes.

*Domine non est. Psal. 131.*

**L**ord, I am not high minded: I haue no proud lookes.

2 I doe not exercise my selfe in great matters: which are too high for me.

3 But I refraine my soule, and keepe it low, like as a childe that is weaned from his mother: yea, my soule is euen as a weaned child.

4 O Israel trust in the Lord: from this time forth for euermore.

*Memento Domine. Psal. 132.*

**L**ord remember David: and all his trouble.

*Morning prayer.*

2 How he sware vnto the Lord: and vowed a vow vnto the Almighty God of Iacob.

3 I will not come within the tabernacle of my house: nor climbe vp into my bed.

4 I will not suffer mine eyes to sleepe, nor mine eye-lids to slumber: neither the temples of my head to take any rest.

5 Vnrill I finde out a place for the Temple of the Lord: an habitation for the mighty God of Iacob.

6 Lo, we heard of the same at Ephrata: and found it in the wood.

7 We will goe into his Tabernacle: and fall low on our knees before his footstool.

8 Arise, O Lord, into thy resting place: thou, and the Arke of thy strength.

9 Let thy Priests be clothed with righteousness: and let thy Saints sing with ioyfulness.

10 For thy seruant Davids sake: turne not away the presence of thine anointed.

11 The Lord hath made a faithfull oath vnto David: and he shall not shrink from it.

12 Of the fruit of thy body: shall I set vpon thy seat.

13 If thy children will keepe my Couenant and my Testimonies that I shall learne them: their children also shall sit vpon thy seat for euermore.

14 For the Lord hath chosen Sion to be an habitation for himselfe: he hath longed for her.

15 This shall be my rest for ever: here will I dwell, for I haue a delight therein.

16 I wil blesse her vitayles with increase: and will satisfie her poore with bread.

17 I will decke her Priests with health: and her Saints shall reioyce and sing.

18 There shall I make the horne of David to flourish: I haue ordained a lanterne for mine anointed.

19 As for his enemies, I shall clothe them with shame: but vpon himselfe shall his crowne flourish.

*Ecce quam bonum. Psal. 133.*

**B**ehold how good and ioyfull a thing it is: brethren to dwell together in vnty.

2 It is like the precious oymnt vpon the head, that ran downe vnto the beard: euen vnto Aarons beard, and went downe to the skirts of his clothing.

3 Like as the dew of Hermon: which fell vpon the hill of Sion.

4 For there the Lord promised his blessings: and life for euermore.

*Ecce nunc. Psal. 134.*

**B**ehold (now) praise the Lord: all ye seruants of the Lord.

2 Yee that by night stand in the house of the Lord: euen in the courts of the house of our God.

3 Lift vp your hands in the Sanctuary: and praise the Lord.

4 The Lord that made heauen and earth: giue thee blessing out of Sion.

*Laudate Nomen. Psal. 135.*

**O** praise the Lord, laud ye the Name of the Lord: praise it, O ye seruants of the Lord.

2 Ye that stand in the house of the Lord :  
in the courts of the house of our God.

3 O praise the Lord , for the Lord is gra-  
cious : O sing praises vnto his Name , for it is  
louely.

4 For why? the Lord hath chosen Iacob vn-  
to himselfe : and Israel for his owne possession.

5 For I know that the Lord is great : and  
that our Lord is aboue all gods.

6 Whatsoeuer the Lord pleaseth, that did he  
in heauen and in earth : and in the sea, and in all  
deepe places.

7 Hee bringeth forth the clouds from the  
ends of the world : and sendeth forth light-  
nings with the raine, bringing the winds out of  
his treasures.

8 Hee smote the first borne of Egypt : both  
of man and beast.

9 He hath sent tokens and wonders into the  
mids of thee, O thou land of Egypt: vpon Pha-  
raoh and all his seruants.

10 He smote diuers nations: and slew migh-  
tie Kings.

11 Sehon King of the Amorites , and Og  
the King of Basan : and all the kingdomes of  
Chanaan.

12 And gaue their land to be an heritage: e-  
uen an heritage vnto Israel his people.

13 Thy Name, O Lord, endureth for euer:  
so doth thy memoriall, O Lord, from one gene-  
ration to another.

14 For the Lord will auenge his people : and  
be gracious vnto his seruants.

15 As for the images of the heathen, they are  
but tiler and gold : the worke of mens hands.

16 They haue mouthes, and speake not: eyes  
haue they, but they see not.

17 They haue eares, and yet they heare not:  
neither is there any breath in their mouthes.

18 They that make them, are like vnto them:  
and so are all they that put their trust in them.

19 Praise the Lord, ye house of Israel: praise  
the Lord, ye house of Aaron.

20 Praise the Lord, ye house of Leui: ye that  
feare the Lord, praise the Lord.

21 Praised bee the Lord out of Sion : which  
dwelleth at Hierusalem.

*Confitemini. Psal. 136.*



Giue thanks vnto the Lord, for he  
is gracious : and his mercie endureth  
for euer.

2 O giue thanks vnto the God  
of all gods : for his his mercie en-  
dureth for euer.

3 O thanke the Lord of all Lords : for his  
mercye endureth for euer.

4 Which onely doth great wonders : for his  
mercye endureth for euer.

5 Which by his excellent wisdom made the  
heavens : for his mercie endureth for euer.

6 Which laid out the earth aboue the wa-  
ters : for his mercie endureth for euer.

7 Which hath made great lights : for his mer-  
cye endureth for euer.

8 The Sunne to rule the day : for his mercie  
endureth for euer.

9 The Moone and the Starres to gouerne  
the night : for his mercie endureth for euer.

10 Which smote Egypt with their first borne:  
for his mercie endureth for euer.

11 And brought out Israel from among them:  
for his mercie endureth for euer.

12 With a mighty hand and a stretched out  
arme : for his mercie endureth for euer.

13 Which diuided the Red Sea in two parts :  
for his mercie endureth for euer.

14 And made Israel to goe thorow the midst  
of it : for his mercie endureth for euer.

15 But as for Pharaoh and his hoste, he ouer-  
threw them in the Red Sea : for his mercie en-  
dureth for euer.

16 Which led his people thorow the wilder-  
nesse : for his mercie endureth for euer.

17 Which smote great Kings : for his mercie  
endureth for euer.

18 Yea, and slew mighty Kings : for his mer-  
cie endureth for euer.

19 Sehon King of the Amorites : for his  
mercie endureth for euer.

20 And Og the King of Basan : for his mer-  
cie endureth for euer.

21 And gaue away their land for an heritage:  
for his mercie endureth for euer.

22 Euen for an heritage vnto Israel his ser-  
uant : for his mercie endureth for euer.

23 Which remembred vs when we were in  
trouble : for his mercie endureth for euer.

24 And hath deliuered vs from our enemies:  
for his mercie endureth for euer.

25 Which giueth food to all flesh : for his  
mercie endureth for euer.

26 O giue thanks vnto the God of heauen :  
for his mercie endureth for euer.

27 O giue thanks vnto the Lord of lords :  
for his mercie endureth for euer.

*Super flumina. Psal. 137.*

**B**y the waters of Babylon we fate downe and  
wept: when we remembered (thee) O Sion.

2 As for our harpes, wee hanged them vp :  
vpon the trees that are therein.

3 For they that led vs away captiue, requi-  
red of vs then a song and melodie in our heau-  
nesse: sing vs one of the songs of Sion.

4 How shall wee sing the Lords song : in a  
strange land?

5 If I forget thee, O Hierusalem: let my  
right hand forget her cunning.

6 If I doe not remember thee, let my tongue  
cleaue to the roofoe of my mouth: yea, if I pre-  
ferre not Hierusalem in my mirth.

7 Remember the children of Edom, O  
Lord, in the day of Ierusalem: how they said,  
Downe with it, downe with it, euen to the  
ground.

8 O daughter of Babylon, wasted with mi-  
sery: yea, happy shall hee be that rewardeth thee  
as thou hast serued vs.

9 Blessed shal he be that taketh thy children :  
and throweth them against the stones.

*Confitebor tibi. Psal. 138.*

**I** Will giue thanks to thee, O Lord, with my  
whole heart: euen before the gods will I sing  
praise vnto thee.

2 I will worship toward thy holy Temple,  
and praise thy Name, because of thy louing kin-  
desse and trueth: for thou hast magnified thy  
Name, and thy word aboue all things.

3 When I called vpon thee, thou heardest  
me: and enuadedst my soule with much strength.

4 All the Kings of the earth shall praise thee,  
O Lord: for they haue heard the words of thy  
mouth.

5 Yea, they shall sing in the wayes of the  
Lord: that great is the glory of the Lord.

6 For though the Lord bee high, yet hath  
he

he respect vnto the lowly: as for the proud, he beholdeth them as farre off.

7 Though I walke in the midst of trouble, yet shalt thou refresh me: thou shalt stretch forth thine hand vpon the furiousnesse of mine enemies, and thy right hand shall saue me.

8 The Lord shall make good his louing kindnesse toward me: yea, thy mercy, O Lord, endureth for euer, despise not then the works of thine owne hands.

*Domine probasti. Psal. 139.*

**O** Lord, thou hast searched me out, and knowen mee: thou knowest my downe sitting, and mine vprising, thou vnderstandest my thoughts long before.

2 Thou art about my path, and about my bed: and spiest out all my wayes.

3 For lo, there is not a word in my tongue: but thou, O Lord, knowest it altogether.

4 Thou hast fashioned me behind and before: and laid thine hand vpon me.

5 Such knowledge is too wonderfull and excellent for me: I cannot attaine vnto it.

6 Whither shall I goe then from thy Spirit: or whither shall I goe then from thy presence?

7 If I climb vp into heauen, thou art there: if I goe downe to hell, thou art there also.

8 If I take the wings of the morning: and remaine in the uttermost parts of the Sea.

9 Euen there also shall thy hand leade me: and thy right hand shall hold me.

10 If I say, Peraduenture the darkenesse shall couer me: then shall my night bee turned to day.

11 Yea, the darkenesse is no darkenesse with thee, but the night is as cleare as the day: the darkenesse and light to thee are both alike.

12 For my reins are thine: thou hast couered me in my mothers wombe.

13 I will giue thanks vnto thee, for I am fearfully and wonderfully made: maruelous are thy workes, and that my soule knoweth right well.

14 My bones are not hid from thee: though I be made secretly: and fashioned beneath in the earth.

15 Thine eyes did see my substance, yet being vnperfect: and in thy booke were all my members written.

16 Which day by day were fashioned: when as yet there was none of them.

17 How deare are thy counsels vnto me, O God: O how great is the summe of them?

18 If I tell them, they are moe in number then the sand: when I wake vp, I am present with thee.

19 Wilt thou not slay the wicked, O God: depart from me ye blood-thirsty men.

20 For they speake vnrighteously against thee: and thine enemies take thy Name in vaine.

21 Doe not I hate them, O Lord, that hate thee: and am not I grieved with those that rise vp against thee?

22 Yea, I hate them right sore: euen as though they were mine enemies.

23 Try me, O God, and seeke the ground of my heart: proue mee, and examine my thoughts.

24 Looke well if there bee any way of wickednesse in mee: and leade mee in the way euersisting.

*Eripe me Domine. Psal. 140.*

**D**eliver mee, O Lord, from the euill man: and preserue me from the wicked man.

2 Which imagine mischief in their hearts: and stirre vp strife all the day long.

3 They haue sharpened their tongues like a serpent: Adders poison is vnder their lips.

4 Keepe me, O Lord, from the hands of the vngodly: preserue mee from the wicked men which are purposed to ouerthrow my goings.

5 The proud haue laid a snare for me, and spread a net abroad with cords: yea, and set traps in my way.

6 I said vnto the Lord, Thou art my God: heare the voyce of my prayers, O Lord.

7 O Lord God, thou strength of my health: thou hast couered my head in day of battell.

8 Let not the vngodly haue his desire, O Lord: let not his mischieuous imagination prosper, lest they be too proud.

9 Let the mischief of their owne lips fall vpon the head of them: that compass me about.

10 Let hot burning coales fall vpon them: let them be cast into the fire, and into the pit, that they neuer rise vp againe.

11 A man full of words shall not prosper vpon the earth: euill shall hunt the wicked person to ouerthrow him.

12 Sure I am that the Lord will auenge the poore: and maintaine the cause of the helpelesse.

13 The righteous also shall giue thanks vnto thy Name: and the iust shall continue in thy sight.

*Domine clamaui. Psal. 141.*

**L**ord, I call vpon thee, haile thee vnto mee: and consider my voyce, when I crie vnto thee.

2 Let my prayer bee set forth in thy sight, as the incense: and let the lifting vp of my hands be an euening sacrifice.

3 Set a watch (O Lord) before my mouth: and keepe the doore of my lips.

4 O let not mine heart be enclined to any euill thing: let mee not be occupied in vngodly workes, with the men that worke wickednesse, lest I eate of such things as please them.

5 Let the righteous rather smile me friendly: and reprocue me.

6 But let not their precious balmes breake mine head: yea, I will pray yet against their wickednesse.

7 Let their Iudges be ouerthrowne in stony places: that they may heare my words, for they are sweet.

8 Our bones lie scattered before the pit: like as when one breaketh and heweth wood vpon the earth.

9 But mine eyes looke vnto thee, O Lord God: in thee is my trust, O cast not out my soule.

10 Keepe me from the snare which they haue layd for mee: and from the traps of the wicked doers.

11 Let the vngodly fall into their owne nets together: and let me euer escape them.

*Voce mea ad Dominum. Psal. 142.*

**I** Cryed vnto the Lord with my voyce: yea, euen vnto the Lord did I make my supplication.

2 I powred out my complaints before him: and shewed him of my trouble.

3 When my spirit was in heauinesse, thou knowest my path: in the way wherein I walked, haue they priuily laid a snare for me.

4 I looked

Morning  
prayer.

Evening  
prayer.



4 I looked also vpon my right hand: and saw there was no man that would know me.

5 I had no place to flee vnto: and no man cared for my soule.

6 I cryed vnto thee, O Lord, and said: Thou art my hope and my portion in the land of the liuing.

7 Consider my complaint: for I am brought very low.

8 O deliuer mee from my persecuters: for they are too strong for me.

9 Bring my soule out of prison, that I may giue thanks vnto thy Name: which thing if thou wilt grant me: then shall the righteous resort vnto my company.

*Domine, exaudi. Psal. 143.*

**H**EARE my prayer, O Lord, and consider my desire: hearken vnto me for thy truth and righteousness sake.

2 And enter not into iudgement with thy seruant: for in thy sight shall no man liuing bee iustified.

3 For the enemy hath persecuted my soule, hee hath smitten my life downe to the ground: he hath laid me in the darknesse, as the men that haue bene long dead.

4 Therefore is my spirit vexed within me: and my heart within me is desolate.

5 Yet doe I remember the time past, I muse vpon all thy workes: yea, I exercise my selfe in the workes of thy hands.

6 I stretch forth my hands vnto thee: my soule gaspeth vnto thee as a thirsty land.

7 Heare me, O Lord, and that soone, for my spirit waxeth faint: hide not thy face from me, lest I be like vnto them that goe downe into the pit.

8 O let mee heare thy louing kindnesse be- times in the morning, for in thee is my trust: shew thou me the way that I should walke in, for I lift vp my soule vnto thee.

9 Deliuer me, O Lord, from mine enemies: for I flee vnto thee to hide me.

10 Teach me to doe the thing that pleaseth thee, for thou art my God: let thy louing Spirit leade mee forth into the land of righteousness.

11 Quicken me, O Lord, for thy Names sake: and for thy righteousness sake bring my soule out of trouble.

12 And of thy goodnesse slay mine enemies: and destroy all them that vex my soule; for I am thy seruant.

*Benedictus Dominus. Psal. 144.*

**B**LESSED bee the Lord my strength: which teacheth my hand to war, and my fingers to fight.

2 My hope, and my fortress, my castle, and deliuerer, my defender in whom I trust: which subdueth my people that is vnder me.

3 Lord, what is man that thou hast such respect vnto him: or the sonne of man that thou so regardest him?

4 Man is like a thing of nought: his time passeth away like a shadow.

5 Bow thy heauens, O Lord, and come downe: touch the mountaines, and they shall smoke.

6 Cast forth thy lightning, and reare them: shoot out thine arrowes, and consume them.

7 Send downe thine hand from aboue: deli-

uer me, and take me out of the great waters, from the hand of strange children.

8 Whose mouth talketh of vanity: and their right hand is a right hand of wickednesse.

9 I will sing a new song vnto thee, O God: and sing praises vnto thee vpon a ten stringed Lute.

10 Thou hast giuen victory vnto kings: and hast deliuered Dauid thy seruant from the perill of the sword.

11 Saue me and deliuer me from the hand of strange children: whose mouth talketh of vanity and their right hand is a right hand of iniquity.

12 That our sonnes may grow vp as the yong plants: and that our daughters may be as the polished corners of the Temple.

13 That our garners may be full and plenteous with all manner of store: that our sheepe may bring forth thousands, and ten thousands in our streets.

14 That our oxen may be strong to labour, that there be no decay: no leading into captivity, and no complaining in our streets.

15 Happy are the people that be in such a case: yea, blessed are the people which haue the Lord for their God.

*Exaltabitis Deum. Psal. 145.*

**I** Will magnifie thee, O God, my King: and I will praise thy Name for euer and euer.

2 Every day will I giue thanks vnto thee: and praise thy Name for euer and euer.

3 Great is the Lord, and marvellous worthy to be praised: there is no end of his greatnesse.

4 One generation shall praise thy workes vnto another: and declare thy power.

5 As for me, I will be talking of thy worship: thy glory, thy praise, and wonderous workes.

6 So that men shall speake of the might of thy marvellous actes: and I will also tell of thy greatnesse.

7 The memoriall of thy abundant kindnesse shall be shewed: and men shall sing of thy righteousness.

8 The Lord is gracious and mercifull: long suffering, and of great goodnesse.

9 The Lord is louing vnto euery man: and his mercie is ouer all his workes.

10 All thy workes praise thee, O Lord: and thy Saints giue thanks vnto thee.

11 They shew the glory of thy kingdome, and talke of thy power.

12 That thy power, thy glory, and mightinesse of thy kingdome may be knowen vnto men.

13 Thy kingdome is an euertlasting kingdome: and thy dominion endureth throughout all ages.

14 The Lord vpholdeth all such as fall: and lifteth vp all those that be downe.

15 The eyes of all wait vpon thee, O Lord: and thou giuest them their meat in due season.

16 Thou openest thine hand: and fillest all things liuing with plenteousnesse.

17 The Lord is righteous in all his wayes: and holy in all his workes.

18 The Lord is nigh to all them that call vpon him: yea, all such as call vpon him faithfully.

19 He will fulfill the desire of them that feare him: he also will heare their cry, and will helpe them.

20 The Lord preferueth all them that loue him: but scattereth abroad all the vngodly.

21 My mouth shall speake the praise of the Lord: and let all flesh giue thanks vnto his holy Name for euer and euer.

*Lauda*

*Morning  
Prayer.*

*Lauda anima mea. Psal. 146.*

**P**raise the Lord, O my soule, while I liue wil  
I praise the Lord: yea, as long as I haue any  
being, I will sing praises vnto my God.

1 O put not your trust in princes, nor in any  
childe of man: for there is no helpe in them.

3 For when the breath of man goeth forth,  
he shall turne againe to his earth: and then all  
his thoughts perish.

4 Blessed is he that hath the God of Iacob  
for his helpe: and whose hope is in the Lord his  
God.

5 Which made heauen and earth, the Sea and  
all that therein is: which keepeth his promise  
for euer.

6 Which helpeth them to right that suffer  
wrong: which feedeth the hungry.

7 The Lord looseth men out of prison: the  
Lord giueth sight to the blinde.

8 The Lord helpeth them that are fallen:  
the Lord careth for the righteous.

9 The Lord careth for the strangers, he de-  
fendeth the fatherles and widow: as for the way  
of the vngodly, he turneth it vpside downe.

10 The Lord thy God, O Sion, shall bee  
King for euermore: and thorrowout all genera-  
tions.

*Laudate Dominum. Psal. 147.*

**O** Praise the Lord, for it is a good  
thing to sing praises vnto our God:  
yea, a ioyfull and pleasant thing it  
is to be thankfull.

2 The Lord doth build vp Hie-  
rusalem: and gather together the outcasts of  
Israel.

3 He healeth those that are broken in heart:  
and giueth medicine to heale their sicknesse.

4 He telleth the number of the starres: and  
calleth them all by their names.

5 Great is our Lord, and great is his power:  
yea, and his wisdom is infinite.

6 The Lord setteth vp the meeke: and bring-  
eth the vngodly downe to the ground.

7 O sing vnto the Lord with thanksgiu-  
ing: sing praises vpon the harpe vnto our God.

8 Which couereth the heauen with cloudes,  
and prepareth raine for the earth: and maketh  
the grasse to grow vpon the mountaines, and  
herbe for the vse of men.

9 Which giueth fodder to the cattell: and  
feedeth the young rauens that call vpon him.

10 He hath no pleasure in the strength of an  
horse: neither delighteth he in any mans legs.

11 But the Lords delight is in them that feare  
him: and put their trust in his mercy.

12 Praise the Lord, O Hierusalem: praise thy  
God, O Sion.

13 For hee hath made fast the barres of thy  
gates: and hath blessed thy children within thee.

14 He maketh peace in thy borders: and fil-  
leth thee with the floure of wheat.

15 He sendeth forth his commandement vpon  
earth: and his word runneth very swiftly.

16 He giueth snow like wooll: and scatte-  
reth the hoare frost like ashes.

17 He casteth forth his yce like morsels: who  
is able to abide his frost?

18 Hee sendeth out his word, and melteth  
them: he bloweth with his winde, and the wa-  
ters flow.

19 He sheweth his word vnto Iacob: his sta-  
tutes and ordinances vnto Israel.

20 He hath not dealt so with any nation: nei-  
ther haue the heathen knowledge of his Lawes.

*Laudate Dominum. Psal. 148.*

**O** Praise the Lord of heauen: praise him in  
the height.

2 Praise him all ye Angels of his: praise him  
all his hoste.

3 Praise him Sunne and Moone: praise him  
all ye starres and light.

4 Praise him all yee heauens: and yee waters  
that be aboue the heauens.

5 Let them praise the Name of the Lord:  
for hee spake the word, and they were made, he  
commanded, and they were created.

6 He hath made them fast for euer and euer:  
hee hath giuen them a Law which shall not be  
broken.

7 Praise the Lord vpon earth: ye Dragons,  
and all deepes.

8 Fire and haile, snow and vapours: wind  
and storme fulfilling his word.

9 Mountaines and all hils: fruitfull trees,  
and all Cedars.

10 Beasts and all cattell: wormes and feathe-  
red fowles.

11 Kings of the earth and all people: princes,  
and all Iudges of the world.

12 Young men and maidens, old men and  
children, praise the Name of the Lord: for his  
Name onely is excellent, and his praise aboue  
heauen and earth.

13 He shall exalt the horne of his people, all  
his Saints shall praise him: euen the children of  
Israel, euen the people that serued him.

*Cantate Domino. Psal. 149.*

**O** Sing vnto the Lord a new Song: let the  
Congregation of Saints praise him.

2 Let Israel reioyce in him that made him:  
and let the children of Sion bee ioyfull in their  
King.

3 Let them praise his Name in the dance:  
let them sing praises vnto him with Tabret and  
Harpe.

4 For the Lord hath pleasure in his people:  
and helpeth the meeke hearted.

5 Let the Saints bee ioyfull with glory: let  
them reioyce in their beds.

6 Let the praises of God be in their mouth:  
and a two edged sword in their hands.

7 To be auenged of the heathen: and to re-  
buke the people.

8 To binde their Kings in chaines: and  
their Nobles with linkes of yron.

9 That they may be auenged of them, as it  
is written: such honour haue all his Saints.

*Laudate Dominum. Psal. 150.*

**O** Praise God in his Holinesse: praise him in  
the firmament of his power.

2 Praise him in his Noble actes: praise him  
according to his excellent greatnesse.

3 Praise him in the sound of the Trumpet:  
praise him vpon the Lute and Harpe.

4 Praise him in the Cymbals and dances:  
praise him vpon the strings and pipe.

5 Praise him vpon the well tuned Cymbals:  
praise him vpon the loud Cymbals.

6 Let euery thing that hath breath: praise  
the Lord.